

THE RACIAL LOYALIST MANIFESTO

by

MATTHEW HALE

COPYRIGHT 2016, THE RACIAL LOYALIST PARTY
freematthale.org

TABLE OF CONTENTS

AUTHOR'S PREFACE	3
CHAPTER ONE: WHO WE ARE AND WHAT WE WANT	11
CHAPTER TWO: RACIAL LOYALIST DYNAMICS	48
CHAPTER THREE: THE INESCAPABLE JEWISH PROBLEM	78
CHAPTER FOUR: THE INSTINCT OF RACIAL LOYALTY	105
CHAPTER FIVE: RACIAL LOYALIST ACTIVISM	113
CHAPTER SIX: THE SAME LOYALTY, THE SAME PARTY	153
CHAPTER SEVEN: RACIAL LOYALTY AND RELIGION	166
CHAPTER EIGHT: THE CONCEPT OF THE STATE AND THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA	172
CHAPTER NINE: THE SIMPLICITY OF TRUTH	201
CHAPTER TEN: THE SCOURGE OF RACIAL TREASON	208
CHAPTER ELEVEN: THE CANCER OF "LIBERAL DEMOCRACY"	234
CHAPTER TWELVE: OUR RACIAL LOYALIST REVOLUTION	262
CHAPTER THIRTEEN: WORLDWIDE RACIAL LOYALTY	291
CHAPTER FOURTEEN: RACIAL LOYALISTS OF THE WORLD, UNITE!	308
FOR OUR FOLK	328
RECOMMENDED READING	329

AUTHOR'S PREFACE

The purpose of this manifesto is to unite, both in name, in doctrine, as well as in organization, all who are loyal to their White Race on the face of this earth. It is ambitious in scope and it is universal in appeal. It is the unifying document for all who are racially loyal. *One race demands one struggle to preserve that race* and thus this manifesto serves that struggle, now and forevermore. It is thus written not only for the immediate present but also for the distant future; it transcends all lines on maps just as our race transcends those lines; it is for every nation of our race just the same as any other. What the Jew Karl Marx did for the infernal, worldwide communist ideology, we now do for the basic, organic loyalty to our kind and its future that we all possess instead: provide a manifesto that will unite our Racial Loyalist comrades as one force and give them a better understanding of what we fight for, for the common cause. Whatever flaws that this manifesto may possess are those of the author alone; its lofty purpose though remains untouched: that through it our struggle to save our White Race may now, for the first time in its history and permanently, march forth with united power and a united *will* for the victory of all that which we hold dear. Thus, while the author invites the reader to blame *him* for whatever imperfections he may discern in what is set forth here, he should not lose sight of the success that will be ours when the principles that are set forth here are fulfilled. That, of course, is what matters most.

We call this "The Racial Loyalist Manifesto" because racial loyalty is what the White racial cause is all about and because no other term has ever been able to describe our cause better, both root and branch. It is our *loyalty* to our kind that compels us to fight for its best interests, for its separation from the other races, for its culture, and for its Life. It is our *loyalty* to our kind that demands that we struggle for its well-being in every sphere. In addition, loyalty is a word that stirs powerful, positive emotions, like practically none other, and we mean to utilize such emotions for the success of our great cause. What is remarkable is only that it took until now for such a book with such a title to be written when, all along, it is *loyalty* to our kind that has always truly been the issue. Men have an unfortunate tendency to

pass by the obvious. They miss the forest for the trees and sometimes even a single tree at that. All of that is corrected within these pages and that is long overdue. Just as the son is loyal to his mother, the mother loyal to her son, the brother loyal to his sister, and the sister loyal to her brother, we Racial Loyalists are loyal to our extended racial family, our White Race. It is that loyalty that is the basis for all that we do for it; our love *for* it and our loyalty *to* it are one.

The author has deliberately avoided injecting his particular personality into the text of this manifesto proper due to the fact that it has largely been the various differences in personality and ego among Racial Loyalists in general that have thus far prevented our adherents from banding together for the common cause. Hence the author has placed his entire focus on stating those principles that all who are loyal to our White Race share, or at least will upon further reflection, rather than make this discourse in any way about him or his own personal background, the only reference to his person being here in the preface itself. That said, however, there is no denying the fact that the author hopes that his own heavy personal sacrifice for the cause of our people's future will be something that will command such respect and appreciation that the reader will be all the more receptive to what he has to say as someone who has earned the right to speak for our cause like few others and, furthermore, as someone who has had an infinite amount of time on his hands to make sure that he is *right*. For the past twelve plus years as someone imprisoned in solitary confinement by the Jewish government of the United States for crimes that I not only did not commit, but totally, on tape, *refused* to commit, I have naturally had an extraordinary amount of time to think about our race and its future and what is necessary to secure that, and by my being removed altogether from the normal hustle and bustle of the daily struggle to make ends meet in the free world, I have developed a breadth of perception that can be matched only by those who have found themselves in the same circumstances. In any case, it is only because of the love, respect, and appreciation that I have from you, my comrades all over the world, that I have deigned not to publish this manifesto anonymously, something that I had thought about doing in order to drive home the fact that this manifesto is only about the interest of saving our White Race and not any personal

interest or ego on my part. However, since I ended up deciding that its success in uniting all who are loyal to our White Race would more likely be obtained *with* my name on it than without it, I decided to publish it under my name after all. Hence, I attach my name to it only to help its success.

I cannot deny though a great sense of personal satisfaction in the fact that I have continued to fight for our great cause regardless of my false imprisonment and that, indeed, it is that imprisonment that made this manifesto possible. Had I remained a free person, leading the Church of the Creator as I did, it is doubtful that I would have ever had the time or inclination to write a manifesto for the entire Racial Loyalist movement. It thus gives me great joy to know that my sacrifice has not been in vain. It is my hope in fact that the day will come when this manifesto will have proven to have been such a blessing to our people and their future that it will be deemed by the future generations to have been well worth my own personal misfortune, for when handed a lemon in life, it behooves us to make lemonade out of it or, as here, for me to extract its seeds and sow them in order to found a secure future for our people whom we love so much. In sum, aside from the merits of this manifesto standing on their own, I am happy to have made the present persecution of my person backfire on those who are responsible for it, to have given our race something in return for that which was so wrongly taken from it by virtue of my imprisonment beginning so many years ago. The pain of every living creature ends sooner or later but it is the works of men that live on in the hearts and minds of others. I am glad that my own work here will outlast the predicament that engulfs me now.

As stated, I led the Church of the Creator and I did so until my arrest in January 2003. That church was founded in 1973 by Bernhardt (Ben) Klassen who also founded our entirely new religion, Creativity, with the publication of our first Bible, *Nature's Eternal Religion*, and who later expanded it with *The White Man's Bible*. It is that leadership for which I am most well-known at the time of this writing, both among the adherents of the Racial Loyalist cause as well as among the general public. I furthermore wish to note that I remain devoted to that church and religion so that there may be no confusion on that point. This is because, at first glance, one could make the

mistake of thinking that the issuance of this manifesto represents some kind of break with the teachings of Ben Klassen on my part. That, however, is not the case. It is true that Ben Klassen, in his later writings, argued for the abandonment of any kind of political struggle to save our White Race in favor of a religious one while, on the other hand, the avowed purpose of this manifesto is the *political*, not religious, unification of all who are loyal to our White Race on this earth. However, Ben Klassen was also a practical man who wrote that practicality, and indeed utilitarianism, into the very religion that I as a Creator embrace, and thus it is possible to do things differently than Creativity specifically calls for while at the same time *fulfilling* its teachings. As he wrote in our Fourth Commandment, “The guiding principle of all of your actions shall be: What is best for the White Race?” and thus, since the simple fact of the matter is that I view the worldwide banding together of all Racial Loyalists to be indeed best for our White Race, and indeed obviously so, it is that commandment that in fact guides me now. Hence rather than being any kind of contradiction of the particular religion that I embrace, this manifesto is actually my own personal fulfillment of it. I have set forth for myself the task of writing a manifesto that can and will unify us because it is my inescapable conclusion that the total unification of the worldwide struggle to save our White Race is indeed what is best for our race at this point in time and indeed at all times. Just like any other religious adherent, I would of course like to see the triumph of my own religion everywhere in the hearts and minds of (White) men. However, the simple fact of the matter is that this has thus far proved unavailing. It behooves us therefore to unite on the *non-religious* grounds that are still possible: loyalty to our kind *in itself*. Just as a Christian Republican or Democrat (in America) does not drop his religion to campaign for political change, nor do I. And furthermore, I would note for my fellow Creators (as adherents of Creativity are called) that Ben Klassen himself states in *Nature’s Eternal Religion* Book Two, Chapter 18, section four that one of the various things we can do to stop our enslavement as a race is to “form a political party, or a political organization, to create a power or influence block” and that this is exactly what we are doing now with this manifesto. In addition, he states in NER Book Two, Chapter Four, section ten that someone can

contribute to his White Race by founding “a new worth-while organization dedicated to the cause of his race” and “can enter politics and fight for the cause in the political arena.” Thus the Founder of Creativity himself left open the possibility, and even the suggestion, that a Creator should take the course of action that we are taking now and hence the seeming inconsistency between the religious approach of Creativity and the political approach of this manifesto does not actually exist. There are only two forms of unity for our people that are possible: the religious and the political, which includes everything else. It thus behooves us to seek the both of them so that at least one of them may be brought about. That does not take away from my own commitment to the religion that I embrace; rather it only adds to it. Creativity itself is dedicated to the survival, expansion, and advancement of our White Race and thus the total unification, and hence strengthening, of the Racial Loyalist cause, whether on a religious basis or not, cannot help but fulfill that mission in the long run. The religion that those of us who are Creators embrace is fulfilled by those actions that will help to save our White Race from cultural, genetic, and biological destruction and it is to that end that I was personally inspired to take the present course of action. I state all of this so that these matters may be entirely clear.

In addition, it is impossible to omit the fact that it was Ben Klassen himself who coined the term “Racial Loyalty” in the first place and who must thus be given credit for that stroke of genius that finally explained the true basis for our entire cause. I am thus happy to place that true basis front and center with this *Racial Loyalist Manifesto*.

Speaking of religion, what is said in the pages that follow about Christianity is meant to reflect the basic, traditional understanding of that religion as embraced by those Racial Loyalists who follow and practice it. Since this manifesto speaks for all who are loyal to their White Race—its survival, its betterment, and its future—I felt it important to provide a view of Christianity that is consistent with that loyalty and to attack the idea that Christianity somehow requires, theologically, that its adherents betray their own kind. This is especially important considering the fact that Christianity is today being used so effectively by our race traitor enemies to undermine our racial existence on this earth at every turn, at least in the so-called

“West.” My own personal disagreement with that religion is thus irrelevant here and hence why I have refused to allow that disagreement to intrude upon the discussion that follows. A manifesto that speaks for all Racial Loyalists speaks for them regardless of religious difference; just as the “mainstream” political parties contain adherents of numerous religious perspectives, so too is that the case with us. What separates us religiously does *not* separate us when it comes to the loyalty to our White Race that we all share. In a movement that has been divided rather badly in times past and which that error we now seek to cure, that fact cannot be stressed enough.

Though I write this manifesto in English and it is true that a large amount of our brethren around the world have become proficient in that language in recent years, it is nevertheless very important that high quality, faithful translations of this manifesto be produced as soon as possible in every language that our White people speak. This is because a book appearing in the native languages of our people around the world will always be more compelling for their attention and appreciation than expecting them to read it in a language that is culturally foreign to them, regardless of whatever knowledge of it they may have. Not only do many of our comrades not know the English language at all, especially in Eastern Europe, but even for those who do, reading this manifesto in a language that is not their own is not likely to provide the same understanding, or even regard, as that which would be provided by reading it in one’s own tongue. Each nation of our race has its own particular culture and its language reflects that culture; thus we must appeal to that culture through the language that reflects it. I have, in that vein, deliberately tried to minimize my usage of uniquely Midwestern American expressions in an effort to make the translation of this manifesto into the various languages all the easier. In addition, I even encourage my *name* as well to be translated into the various languages along with the rest of the manifesto so that we can defeat any jingoistic prejudice against it from the outset. In sum, we cannot allow any language or national barrier to stop the widespread dissemination and acceptance of this manifesto among all Racial Loyalists and we must surmount any such barriers that exist. I may not be a Frenchman, Serb, Russian, or Italian for example but I am happy to have my name and words rendered into

French, Serbian, Russian, or Italian in order to help impress upon all Racial Loyalists the fact that this manifesto is for us all and not something to be disdained because it was written by a “foreigner.” Rather, though the author is indeed an American, it reflects the basic loyalty to our kind that we all share, worldwide. I have also sought to provide a well-balanced account of our struggle worldwide to make sure, as much as possible, that this manifesto appeals to all of the nations of our race. What omissions exist regarding the various nations by name are due either to lack of space, my lack of familiarity with their particular circumstances, or the need to avoid missing the forest for the trees as far as the essential elements of our Racial Loyalist struggle are concerned. I was able to discuss some nations of our race more than others because I had the space to do so and because I felt that the issues involved were especially important ones for our cause as a whole. Obviously no national favoritism is either meant or implied.

At the close of this manifesto I have provided a list of outstanding works that will further educate the reader on the racial issue and other topics that bear upon the Racial Loyalist struggle, including statistics on the harm caused by the non-white races to our society as well as the Jewish problem. I do this for at least four reasons: 1) I would rather cite to other works that have preceded this manifesto than attempt to repeat what they say here, something that would really be impossible due to the amount of information involved, 2) I believe that it is important that our adherents be guided in their education by the best writers, thinkers, and leaders that we have had, 3) I believe that it is important that we as Racial Loyalists give credit to those writers, thinkers, and leaders and avoid trying to “reinvent the wheel” unnecessarily with our espousals, and 4) by including such a list of recommended reading, it is my hope that those who appreciate the works listed will support the mission of this manifesto and that this will hence broaden its appeal. That though does not mean that I personally endorse everything that these authors write; it only means rather that they have something great and worthwhile to communicate and that our comrades would be benefited thereby. If I have left any work out—as undoubtedly I have—that only means that I am not familiar with it, something that can easily be rectified in the course of

time. In particular I would like to see the addition of more works from Europe, especially Northern and Eastern Europe. Since we are all Racial Loyalists, it is important that we support and learn from all of the outstanding works that our fellow Racial Loyalists have written. Our loyalty to our blood demands that we value the efforts of all those who have fought for that blood. Every generation owes a debt to the preceding ones that furnished it with the benefit of their labors, sacrifice, knowledge, and insight and we must recognize and preserve those works that have formed so much of the basis for our own. We must learn from their wisdom for the sake of our own.

Our White Race today faces the most dangerous threat to its continued existence that it has ever faced. The non-white races, led by the Jews and their financial power, are highly organized, mobilized, and motivated to rid our people from the face of the earth, to murder our culture, our genes, and the very lives of our people wherever they may be found. And worse still is the fact that our White people do not presently even realize that they and their very being are under attack. It will take all of the devotion, discipline, and direction that we can muster to stave off and defeat this existential threat against our kind. We do not have the dubious luxury of forever allowing the movement for our people's survival to go forth in a thousand different directions piecemeal while our enemies are united in their will to destroy us. Rather we must band together now and forever to defeat the threat that is arrayed against us. It is to that end that this manifesto is ultimately devoted.

“Supermax” Prison
Florence, Colorado, U.S.A.

The Author

CHAPTER ONE

WHO WE ARE AND WHAT WE WANT

In this world of chaos and destruction, a blood calls itself to unity for the cause of its preservation. This is the cause of the Racial Loyalist Party. We dream of the day when all White people of this world will finally shake off the shackles of their subjugation and join together as one for their own best interests, when all White people may love their own kind enough that they will assert its will to live on this earth forevermore. The nobility of such a cause is already written upon the hearts of we Racial Loyalists but now we must write it upon the hearts of our White people everywhere whom we love so much. A people stands in need of a cause through which it may live. The chins of our people, lowered for far too long, must rise. Our love for our own kind must be more than a match for those who would and do seek to infect our people with the virus of self-hatred. Our self-assurance is in our knowing that there can be no wrong in the pursuit of our Racial Life. Do we want our White Race to continue to exist or do we not? That is and always will be the issue squarely presented on the lap of every White man, woman, and child on this earth. If the answer is yes, then we must fight, for we are truly a vanishing race that will soon cease to exist if we do not. Today we are in retreat everywhere, our borders overrun with non-white invaders, our birthrate plummeted, our bloodline being mongrelized, our lives being replaced by the lives of others. This is not a situation that can be endlessly maintained without our eventual demise. And so we must fight to end it if we care. It is not enough to hope that the situation will change. We must instead force it to change, ourselves.

We know that right is on our side because it can never be wrong to fight for the preservation of one's own people. We know that justice is on our side because we have as much right to preserve our own kind as does any other race. We know that truth is on our side because there is no cause on this earth more basic to all life than the cause of racial preservation. It is the cause that guides every living being on this earth. We see no reason why it should not guide us as well. What is not denied to others cannot be denied to us. What is praised when

done by others cannot be condemned when we are the doers. We have the right to seek our own racial survival on this earth and we mean to exercise it with all of the fervency we can muster. We call this love, not hate. We call this good, not bad. We do not accept the twilight that has been foisted upon our people. Rather we Racial Loyalists are resolved that the sun continue to shine upon our White Race and do so for all time. The life of no other race, whether man or animal, can be as important to us as the life of our own. No cause can be as important as the cause to preserve our racial life. Life, we proclaim without hesitation, is better than death.

We call ourselves Racial Loyalists because loyalty is indeed the issue. It is, in fact, the foundation of anything and everything else that can be deemed worthwhile. Will we be loyal to our race, our kind, our blood, our racial family, or will we be traitors to it? This is the only question of importance in the age in which we live. Indeed, we proclaim that it is the only proper issue to guide us in all ages and at all times. We Racial Loyalists choose to be loyal. We do not do anything that harms our White Race; we do not forsake its best interests regardless of pressure, personal profit, or prison. We do not import non-whites into our countries to take the jobs of our fellow White people. We do not destroy the blood of our race by mixing it with the blood of the other races. We do not support nor accept any actions or policies of any kind that increase the power of the other races while decreasing the power of our own. We do not give our blessing to the degradation of our culture. We do not take the side of the other races, ever, against that of our own. Dollar signs do not tempt us into treason. We do not pay deference to a society that would sucker us into racial suicide. We do not accept a "patriotism" that would have us ignore our own blood in favor of racelessness. We do not abandon ourselves to a television "culture" that would turn us away from the preservation of what truly matters. Religion, no matter what religion it may be, does not discourage us from preserving our own kind as it naturally came into this world. We are loyal to the best interests of the White Race in all things and at all times. Borders are not the issue for us but blood. Finances are not the issue for us but folk. And our flag is the flag of our entire race, not of a mere nationality of that race. It will be flown beyond the lines of maps just as our race

itself transcends all borders. All of the love and loyalty that people today claim to have for their country, we have for our Race but much more so. And as people today claim that their country deserves their first loyalty, we Racial Loyalists instead demand that distinction for our Race. Our Race existed before there were any countries and we are resolved that it exist after the names of all countries have come and gone. Our blood preceded all borders and must therefore come before all borders in our hearts. Our Race preceded all States and its survival must therefore be more important to us than the survival of any State. Our Race preceded all individuals and its survival must therefore be more important than the desires of any individual. All causes become shadowed in the face of the Racial Loyalist sun. All idols become trinkets in the face of the Racial Loyalist truth. With the Racial Loyalist Party we say now and forevermore that our White Race comes first, last, and always for us. Our race is the sun in our sky around which all else revolves. No more does any country, any state, any ideology claim our first obedience. Rather, our first obedience is to our race, always. That which is natural comes before that which is unnatural. That which made *Man* comes before that which *Man makes*. Our hearts beat for our Racial Life, the life of past, present, and eternity. Our hearts beat for what we *are*, knowing that what we *are* must come before all things.

In a sea of treachery that exists today for our kind, we assert a movement for its opposite. In a sea of confusion as to what we are, even within the minds of our adherents, we assert with total clarity now and permanently that we are Racial Loyalists not nationalists, Racial Loyalists not conservatives or liberals, Racial Loyalists not left or right wingers. For race and loyalty are the two issues inseparably linked; for race and loyalty define both what we are (race) and what we must be (loyal) if we are to survive the present onslaught against our kind. We no longer have the petty luxury of embracing any political ideology that does *not* have our White Race front and center as its cause. We no longer have the petty luxury of nationalistic, destructive rivalries when our Race is now outnumbered 14 to 1 in this world. We no longer have the time to distract ourselves and distract others from what is really important when our race is rapidly being ushered from the face of the earth. There is no longer a patriotism worth our

allegiance when non-white invaders are now our alleged “countrymen.” There is hardly a border worth defending when the enemy is already in our rear. Whatever differences that exist between White people pale into trivialities when confronted with the black, brown, and yellow horde. Thus for we Racial Loyalists, all White men are Brothers. We are Brothers no matter where we live. We are Brothers no matter what language we speak. We are Brothers no matter what religion to which we may adhere. We are Brothers no matter rich or poor. We are Brothers of one racial family and our loyalty must be to that family. We could not care less whether there are non-whites who call themselves our countrymen. We could not care less whether we all pay taxes to the same lousy government. We could not care less whether the controlled and manipulated television media parade a non-white cast of characters before us as a supposed “normal” state of affairs. We could not care less whether non-whites die for our supposed freedom. The fact remains that they are not our kind and we are not theirs. We disdain the mongrel stew that has been meted out to us. We decline to accept the multiracial order that has been foisted upon us. We do not care whether blacks make great basketball players. We do not care whether mestizos will work for cheap wages. We do not care whether Jews are good at business and can tell a funny joke. We do not care whether orientals make great mathematicians or can produce great video games. We do not care about the talents, if they exist, of any other non-white or mixed race. The fact remains that we do not want them in our society and we do not want them in our country. We do not care whether the laws today say that we must live with them because those laws can, will, and must be changed. We do not care whether governments today say that we are wrong because we will one day replace those governments with governments of our own. We mean for our race to live regardless of cost and regardless of the foes of that life. Indeed, we know that the more opposition we face, the stronger we will become. The opposition will wither before our glare and those who hate us now will love us later. Our people will finally rise for itself, our culture will exist for *our* betterment, our society will exist for our people alone, and the Racial Loyalist State will arise as the guarantor of that people. The purposeless multiracial idiocy of today will be destroyed

and replaced with an order that is loyal to our White Racial Life. The streets will become safe to walk at all hours. Work will become available for all so as to feed our families. Culture will be something that makes us *grow* rather than something that puts us in the gutter. In Racial Loyalty a people declares that it finally loves *itself* and devotes itself to its own best interests without being abashed and without shame.

We Racial Loyalists look upon the world and witness that no other race sacrifices its own best interests for the best interests of another race, that no other race besides ours institutes policies that usher it from the face of the earth. We Racial Loyalists thus see no sensible reason why we as White people should tolerate the present bizarre situation of White racial suicide to continue and we will not. Duty calls upon us to rain upon the present trashy parade so that our race may once again bask within its own sunlight. Duty calls upon us to create an order of things by which our White people may live, forever. If a paradise on earth is possible, this is what we have in mind: a world of love for our own kind, a world of purpose and unity for our own kind, a world in which all of our hearts beat as one for our own kind: for its greatness, for its life, and for its eternity.

All other causes hence now wither before the cause of Racial Loyalty. We Racial Loyalists look upon the past and are amazed that it could have taken so long for White people to realize that their Racial Life is their only true cause. How could our White men have ever fought *each other* to the benefit of the other races? How could our White people have ever shared with the other races their technology with the consequence that the other races would use it against them? How could we ever have allowed the minds of our people to be contaminated with the “culture” of the African jungle? How could we ever have allowed the other races into our lands? How could we ever have thought that a race should willingly allow itself to be dispossessed? How could we ever have allowed our culture to be replaced? How could we ever have allowed our White people to breed with the other races hence causing our genetic annihilation? How could such racial destruction have ever been permitted to occur? Instinctively we were always against it but we allowed artificial values to overcome our instincts. We allowed catchy slogans to trump our

instinctive racial will to live. We adopted the idea that all men are equal when we knew it to be a lie. We adopted the idea that “race doesn’t matter” and yet wondered why everything was getting worse in the country the more the non-whites multiplied within it. We relentlessly chased after personal profit for today without thinking about the damage to our race tomorrow. We thought in terms of individual freedom at the expense of our racial freedom. We became atomized “consumers” whose main worth in each other’s eyes was that of *cash*. Television destroyed all sense of our community with one another and no one even talked about “the White community” anymore. We became raceless, atomized individuals with minds turned to mush before the media propaganda machine. The politicians deemed a vote more important than our racial life. The courts declared it illegal to even *try* to preserve our racial life through law. In all things and at all times the White Race as a race became irrelevant in the eyes of White people themselves.

If our children were beaten up by blacks, we were expected to ignore the fact that they were black. If our neighborhoods were taken over by Mexicans or “Asians,” we were supposed to smile about their supposed fulfillment of “The American Dream.” If Jews took over our businesses, we were supposed to praise them for their business skills. If we felt uncomfortable about driving through streets where all of the signs were in the language of the non-white invaders, well, we had better get with the program and learn that language ourselves. If a nigger wanted to inseminate a White woman, he had a “right” to do it when in former times we hanged him from a tree. All defense and protection of our race were declared off limits in every respect. We were expected to fight whenever governments called upon us to do so but never for our own kind. We were expected to put a bullet into the White man across the trenches while giving the black man a vote. We were expected to place cash before culture, “equality” before quality, the “opportunities” of any creature that could walk on two legs and speak before the future of our own people. We were no longer shocked when a black baby came out of a White woman’s body. We were no longer shocked when our children’s schools were forcibly “integrated.” We were no longer bothered when a Turk declared himself to be “German,” when a Nigerian called himself “French,” and

when a flat-faced, slant-eyed mongol called himself “Russian.” So many locusts appeared that we accepted the barrenness of our fields. We were deluged so badly that we forgot it was raining. In essence our race was the frog in the stew pot with the heat slowly turned up. We became acclimated to the heat not realizing that we were being burned. We became lethargic to our own demise and grazed contentedly in the line to the slaughterhouse. Never before in history had a race been expected to willingly destroy itself and yet we did it. We squelched all racial feeling and swallowed the propaganda of our enemies’ whole. Our very identity was stripped away from us and we were whittled down into near worthlessness. We became a shell of our former selves. Our roots were dug up and thrown into a pile. Our sense of who we are as *White people* was declared to be a plague and we accepted that lie with all of its consequences. We smiled at and applauded our own devastation as if that was a normal way to live.

The evils that we have suffered as a race did not come about all at once but instead incrementally. First we were told that all men are equal. Then we were told that all men are equal regardless of race. Then we were told that it is an improper function of law to protect our racial survival because the other races might “feel” bad. Then we were told that non-whites have a “right” to invade our countries. Then we were told that it is perfectly moral, due to “free enterprise,” to employ non-whites at cheaper wages than the wages we would pay our own people and hence throw our own people out of work. Then we were told that it is perfectly moral for our White people to breed with the other races because, after all, they are all supposedly “the same” as us. Then we were told that it is immoral to *disagree* with the breeding with other races because disagreement must mean that we are full of “hate.” Then we were told that it is impermissible even to say the word “White” in any kind of way that would imply that the race by that name had any value. It went on and on until we became defenseless, this gradualism burning us nearly to death. Our minds became acclimated to our own destruction. Any and all racial feeling was driven out of our White people with a whip and to the point where even the *word* “racial” became a bad word in our minds.

With the Racial Loyalist Party we spit in the eye of such a state of

affairs. We reclaim the word “racial” as a positive, not a negative word. We are glad to be racial in all things and at all times. We throw the word to the forefront of all dialogue without reservation. We breathe the word “racial” joyfully rather than with dread. We stand for it, not run from it. We know that it cannot be wrong to be “racial” when our race, its existence, is at stake. We know that it cannot be wrong to be “racial” when it is our race that distinguishes us from all other creatures on this earth and even elsewhere. We know that it cannot be wrong to be “racial” any more than it can be wrong to be “human.” We know that it cannot be wrong to be “racial” any more than it can be wrong to be “natural.” And to be racial does not somehow deny to the other races their own racialism which they are free to have as they see fit. Rather, to be racial is to rejoice in one’s own kind, to have esteem for one’s own people, to love what one is. To be racial is to love the natural world and to wish to preserve it. It is an undeniable fact that there are races; to seek to preserve one’s own race is hence “racial” and good. No one complains when people voice concern for the “human” race and thus no one can rightly complain when we Racial Loyalists voice concern for the *White Race*, a race which unlike the “human” race, actually exists. Surely people do not mean to say that something that does not actually exist, the “human” race, is morally acceptable to advocate for while the *White Race* which does, is not? And surely people do not mean to say that it is morally acceptable to advocate for the existence and future of whales, dolphins, owls, and innumerable other forms of life but morally unacceptable to advocate for *their own* form of life, their *White Race*? We Racial Loyalists love animals as much as anybody but a world without *ourselves* is far more unacceptable to us. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that the best interests of our *White Race* should be utterly abandoned. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that we should be forced to live in the same societies and countries as the other races where they destroy what we hold dear. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that our *White* people should be deprived of a land of their own. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that a *White* woman should ever give birth to a non-white baby, a freak act that flies in the face of Nature, an act that sickens every *White* man and woman who still retain their natural instincts. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that a *White* man

should ever sexually gratify himself with the female of another race at the risk of his seed also being subjected to blood poisoning. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that our White people are forced to pay taxes so as to feed, clothe, and heal the other races thus being deprived of their own money for the benefit of themselves. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that even a single White woman has ever been allowed to be raped by a non-white beast and that we live under such an order today that such a thing is allowed to happen by the hundreds of thousands if not millions. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that our White youth are continuously assaulted in the public schools by black, brown, and yellow savages with practical impunity. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that our culture has been nigrified and Jewified to the point that our people, our youth especially, are mimicking blacks and are asserting the morals and ethics of Jews. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that we should live in a society where faggots can “marry” each other and where if we should dare voice our opposition to such a perverted state of affairs, the problem is alleged to be somehow with *us*. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that White people should ever be prevented from discriminating in favor of their own kind. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that the other races, our natural rivals and hence enemies for the resources on this planet, should be given any aid by our race whatsoever. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that our White people should be atomized individuals rather than a community unified for its own interests. It is morally unacceptable to *us* that the present society in which we live condemns our youth to a total lack of meaning in life, loyalty to one another, and self-worth.

Yes, we Racial Loyalists have our own morals, morals devoted to the welfare of our own kind, our Race. We do not trade them for the morals of the other races, for that of a television culture, and nor do we trade them for the morals of those who are *not* loyal to their White Race. We want only our own blood. We want only our own culture. Our moral allegiance is to *Nature's* Laws, not the artificial, destructive “laws” of the present willy-nilly mongrel society that destroys race, culture, and spirit. We are racial because it is our race that concerns us, everywhere. We want what is best for our race, always. We hence do not let those who have been propagandized against our cause for our race divorce us from the very word that describes it. We do not

distract ourselves from the true issue before us by contenting ourselves with proxy words more palatable to a pandered and pampered public. We slice through the fear and hypocrisy with a meat cleaver. We confront our present demise as a people not with a feather but with a battering ram. With our focus avowedly on race, our race will survive, not so were we to go down the blind alleys of so-called “political correctness” by using only those terms that meet with our foes’ approval. With our focus assertedly on race, the people will not be left with any doubt as to what we deem important. With our focus assertedly on race, we will not lose sight of that which is most important: ourselves.

We do not call ourselves “nationalists” because our struggle is for *all* White people, not a mere part of them. Nationalism has all too often resulted in White people killing one another. With the excessive exertion of national pride and chauvinism comes ethnic rivalries within our own racial household with ensuing friction, hatred, and even death. It has happened way too often in our past to deny. Nations are the rambunctious sons that must be kept in check by the stern, but just, racial father. Nations are parts of our racial body but are not more important than the whole racial body itself. Hence no nation of the White Race can be allowed to come before the survival of the White Race as a whole. No branch of a tree (the nation) can be more important than the tree (the race) itself. True national (ethnic) pride is good but never with the result of harm to the greater White Race itself. We Racial Loyalists thus reject the term “nationalism” in favor of Racial Loyalty and it is long overdue that all those who are actually Racial Loyalists do the same. “Nationalism” only confuses the true issue: whether our *race* will live or die. It divides White people from one another whereas they must instead stand united. “Nationalism” takes our people’s attention away from the fundamental premise of what we actually believe in: that our White Race, everywhere, must live. “Nationalism” is a relic that we can ill afford in an age when all White people as a *race*, not as a mere nation, are under assault. Nationalism is a diversion from the fight for our racial life.

When the redskin savages assaulted the wagon trains in the American West, the White people in those trains did not ask each other whether they were of German, Swedish, French, or other

nationality. Rather, they circled their wagons as *White* people and fought them off. When the Mongols stormed into Europe, our ancestors did not care who spoke German, French, Hungarian, Russian, or whatever. Rather, they banded together as one *race* and fought together as *White* people against them. When the mongrel Turko-Mongolian Huns made it all the way to France eight hundred years earlier with *their* invasion of Europe, Franks and Romans put aside their own conflicts with one another and fought as a *race* against them to drive them out. Racial brotherhood, not nationalism, is what saved Europe. Racial brotherhood, not nationalism, is what won the American continent for the White Race. Worldwide racial brotherhood, Racial Loyalty, is what will save us now. The First World War was a nationalistic war and devastating to our White Race. The Second World War was a nationalistic war, less so than the first, true, but also devastating to our White Race. Who benefited from these wars? Certainly not our White Race which was decimated by the tens of millions. Nor were the nations of our race that fought them. Instead, these wars are directly responsible for the plight that our White Race finds itself in worldwide today. A new attitude is thus needed: we are White before anything else and our first loyalty will be to that White *Race*, not nation, before anything else.

Nationalism is the Pandora's Box from which anything may come out of it, including destruction, despite all good intentions. Nationalism is the divider, Racial Loyalty the uniter, in the struggle for our Racial Life that is upon us. Nationalism is conducive of intraracial mistrust. Racial Loyalty is conducive to racial love. We Racial Loyalists seek the preservation of all White nations (ethnicities). Nationalism, in its truest sense, does not care about any nation but its own.

Thus it is our commitment to *Race* that makes us Racial Loyalists different. We use the term that is most accurate, that is most unifying, that is most embracing, that traverses the past and present with equal resilience, that cares not about lines on a map nor about the dictates of governments that do not care about our Racial Life. With Racial Loyalty all White people are a united power rather than a fractured one. With Racial Loyalty we are no longer a race at war with itself. With Racial Loyalty we proclaim our being and what we must do to preserve that being: be loyal to it. That loyalty crosses all borders.

That loyalty crosses all religious distinctions. That loyalty shoves aside so-called “classes.” Our skin becomes our uniform. Our genes become our terrain. Our racial tree stands strong, all branches of it gathering the sun’s rays for the life of that tree. With Racial Loyalty, our White Race survives and thrives.

Nationalism is the pretender to the throne whereas Racial Loyalty is the true king. Nationalism is a dubious luxury in the best of times. Racial Loyalty is the only salvation in the worst of times and the only way to prevent possible calamity in the best of them. With Racial Loyalty all White people join together for the common cause. With Racial Loyalty all White men circle their wagons against their common foe, preserving their nations in the process. With Racial Loyalty it matters not which nation is better than any other but rather that our race, composed of many nations, must live. It is our *race* out of which grew all of our nations; it is our race which *includes* all of our nations. It is our *race* to which we are most true. We Racial Loyalists end the myopia of nationality when our race is faced with a sea of color against it. We will no longer be divided and conquered by missing the forest for the trees. It is our race that calls us to do battle. It is our skin that is our uniform. “Nationalist” is the term for he who loves only his own nation. “Racial Loyalist” is the term for he who both loves his own nation and his greater White Race. Thus say we Racial Loyalists.

When we use the word “nation,” we are of course referring to an *ethnic* group and not to all those inhabitants who happen to exist merely within lines on a map the way the word “nation” has been corrupted in the vernacular of today’s world. Thus no black man can be part of the Danish *nation*, for example, regardless of whether he lives within the borders of Denmark, due to the simple fact that he is not part of the Danish ethnicity. Thus no Arab or Jew can be part of the Dutch *nation*, for example, because they are not of the Dutch ethnicity. Nations are *people* of a particular ethnic stock, not lines on a map. A particular nation thus has nothing to do with a territory but rather, nations exist *within* territories.

Due to mass confusion and ignorance on this point, this is yet another reason why it is time to dispense with the term “nationalist”: too many people have been confused into thinking that non-whites are part of our nations and thus can somehow be “nationalist” too. We

Racial Loyalists wish to dispense with all such confusions, not perpetrate them nor facilitate them. The American “nationalist” in particular has been subjected to confusion because of the lack of an obviously “American” ethnic group, at least in the sense of a German or French one. What “nation” does the American “nationalist” fight for exactly, a “nation” including every race and mongrel derivative under the sun? This is a “nation” that we Racial Loyalists are uninterested in preserving. With the term “Racial Loyalty,” on the other hand, the matter is made plain: no one will confuse us as being for whatever can walk on two legs and speak within our supposed, but actually non-existent, “nation” of borders. No one will confuse that for which we advocate. No one will accidentally think that our cause is for a state, for the United States, or whoever happens to live within the borders of those States. Our cause rather is for blood, not borders. Our cause is for White people wherever they may be found, not for non-whites who erroneously are said to be part of our “nation.” We Racial Loyalists fight not for an American nation but for all White people whether they are American or not. White people are our people, not non-whites who live in the same territory as us, the same continent as us, or on the same earth as us. We dispense with the idiocy of feeling a kinship with those of different race in our countries while harboring an alienation from those of our own race elsewhere. We dispense with the idiocy of exalting the country in which we live while despising feeling for the race that we are. It makes far more sense to us to love who we *are* more than where we *live*. It makes far more sense to us to feel a kinship with those of our own racial *kind*, wherever they may be, than with those who are *not* of our own racial kind just because they happen to live within the same particular lines on a map.

The word “nation” has been very badly misused and we correct that misuse. However, we cannot ignore the fact of that misuse and what it represents in the minds of those who erroneously think that a “nation” is something on a map or something that includes whoever exists within those lines. No, use of the term “nationalist” neither describes nor divulges our loyalty to our race nor accounts for the corruption of the word “nation” in the minds of our people, in America especially, and elsewhere. A nation is an ethnic group within a *race* but if the people do not know it, valuable time is lost rectifying their

confusion on the point and “nationalism” is already diversionary as it is. And if we ourselves do not understand what our own cause is really about, we cannot prevail. Most of those who have been calling themselves “nationalists” are actually *Racial Loyalists* but they have been using the wrong term due to habit and because they have been under the impression that the word “nationalist” is more palatable to the public. In reality, doing so and avoiding the use of the word “race” just prolongs our racial plight. It distracts people, including our own adherents, from the real issue. It evokes ethnic rivalries and historical grievances within our racial household that we cannot afford. It divides our race rather than unites it. It implies, at best, that we are fighting for a mere part of our race, a nation of it, rather than all of it, and at worst gives people the (wrong) idea that the issue for us is what goes on between lines on a map rather than what happens to our *blood*. “Racial Loyalist,” on the other hand, makes the true issue clear: loyalty to our whole White Race.

We Racial Loyalists disdain all other proxy terms for our cause as well. We are not fighting for “the West,” for example, and “the West” is a term that should also be dispensed with. We are fighting for biology, not geography. We are fighting for race, not place. We are not even fighting for “Western” values; rather, we are fighting for the *race* that created the values in the first place. The use of any term that could include, at least arguably, the other races along with our own is bad and to deny that the other races are part of “the West” appears silly to people on its face. If “the West” really does mean White people as some will say, why use the proxy term “the West” at all? Why not say what we actually *mean* rather than throw up a vague term like “the West” as if we don’t really mean it? If we *mean* White people—as we obviously do—then let us say White people, the White Race. The word “White” is not something to avoid like a sin; it is who we are whether we are in “the West” or not. The word “White” is not something to mistrust; it is rather something to love as who we are. “Western culture” is likewise a euphemism for White people, the culture of White people. Therefore we should say White culture and not dance around what is really important. There is no such thing as a “Western” Race but there *is* a White Race. We Racial Loyalists attack the idea outright that there is something wrong with using the word

“White” and that we should pander to anti-white hostility and wariness by avoiding the word. We realize that this is not some kind of struggle between “West and East,” or “North and South” for that matter, or any other parlance of mere directions. This is, rather, a struggle for the preservation and advancement of our *blood* wherever it happens to be. We need no masks and can ill-afford them. Every description of our race must include the word “White” in it and the “w” should always be capitalized so as to stress its importance. Even if so-called “Western Civilization” were destroyed, White men could rebuild it. If White men though are destroyed, there will be no “Western Civilization” we need care about since we will no longer exist. The race comes before its works. The race comes before its place. All proxy terms divert attention and effort away from the real issue: our racial survival. The Racial Loyalist Party hence puts the attention and effort back where it belongs: the race. We draw a clear line in the sand rather than obscure it.

Since we are for the entire White Race, we Racial Loyalists use that word (White) to describe our race rather than terms that include only parts of it such as Aryan, Nordic, and the like. Again, such clarity is important. There are White people who are not Aryans (the Finns, Hungarians, Estonians, and Basques) and there are many White people who are not Nordics (*most* White people, actually). Thus referring to ourselves by terms that would leave many White people out is a mistake and we Racial Loyalists deign not to make that mistake. If we are loyal to the White Race we must be loyal to the *entire* White Race and the terms we use must reflect that broad loyalty. We must have consistency for ourselves and for the race, our race, that we mean to win for the Racial Loyalist cause. Of course we have our individual ethnicities and rejoice in them. That is only natural and proper. It is our race as a whole though that is of the greatest importance and it is the White Race that is the whole race, not Aryan, Nordic, European, or whatever. When all White people band together as one for their survival, our White people will indeed survive, and through the survival of the White Race as a whole will be the survival of our various individual nations, cultures, and languages. “White” describes our race better than any other word. It is as inclusive as possible while excluding those who may technically be “Caucasians”

but who are not *White* such as Arabs, Jews, and Asian Indians. It lacks the confusion and misrepresentations associated with the word “Aryan” as well as includes all of us. It makes the true, overriding distinction stand out that the world is composed of Whites and *non-whites*. The term “European,” for its part, is too easily assumed not to include the White people who are not in Europe now and whose ancestors perhaps never *have* been there. It connotes, once again, a *place* rather than a race and thus the non-whites can easily claim to be “European” too now because many of them now live in Europe too. Also, there has never been a satisfactory answer as to where exactly are the boundaries of Europe and in any case, defining a race based upon uncertain boundaries on a map is a mistake on its face. Lastly, the term “European” has for a long time been used to divide White people from one another on the Eurasian landmass with talk about “Europe and Russia” as if the Russian people are somehow not “European.” For all of these reasons we Racial Loyalists disdain using the term “European” to describe our race. It is yet another confusing term that lacks the clarity to explain what exactly we are for and what we are not. By using White instead, we dispense with this problem. No term connoting geography is our race. White is. From London to Vladivostok, from Lapland to Pretoria, from Anchorage to the Falkland Islands, our White Race exists everywhere in the world and we are for it.

Thus we are Racial Loyalists not nationalists, White not any other term, and nor are we “right-wingers” either. Again, here as elsewhere we face a term that confuses the true issue and, for its part in particular, means even less than the others and what it does mean, means worse. We are told that people are either “right-wing” or “left-wing” but on its face neither term has anything to do with our White Race and its interests and thus those interests are ignored when our White Race is divided into such raceless and artificial factions. Furthermore, while the term “right wing” supposedly stands for belief in “conservative” principles, it is doubtful that we Racial Loyalists, loyal to our race before all else and who want radical change so as to preserve our race in the midst of all of the assaults against it—including assaults by “traditional” institutions—are “conservatives” in the sense that the word is usually used. Whereas we who are true to

the White Race in all things and at all times, we Racial Loyalists, want radical change of the current state of affairs by which our race is dying, radical change does not seem to coincide with “conservatism” since “conservatism” implies *resistance* to change. Indeed, conservatives tend to hate even the *word* “radical” and associate it with those whom they oppose. For us Racial Loyalists though, the status quo is entirely unacceptable because it is destroying our race. Nor does “right wing” or “conservatism” in any way express our loyalty to race before all else. Thus we reject such terms. *White* is the issue, not any “wing.”

While those who call themselves conservatives usually claim to exalt tradition, they ignore their race which created the traditions in the first place. We Racial Loyalists on the contrary declare that no traditional facet of life, whether it be a constitution, State, union of States, custom, or anything else, can be more important than our White Race itself. And if it takes ending a constitution, State, union of States, or anything else created by man for that matter to preserve our White Race and end the present threat against its cultural, genetic, and biological survival, we must do so. A constitution can be good, a flag can be good, a custom can be good but the White Race is always better. No document, no flag, no political order, no mode of living, no way of thinking can be more important than the race that creates such things or created them in the first place. Hence tradition is not the true issue. The true issue is our White Race that creates all traditions. Our first loyalty thus has to be to *ourselves*, with all creations by our hands used to preserve and advance *ourselves*, our race. Conservatism as an ideology and loyalty is thus in error because it takes attention away from our race where it belongs and places it instead on the mere *facets* of existence, past and present. We Racial Loyalists instead place the continued existence of our people first before all else.

No constitution, no matter how good it might otherwise be, is going to save our race from genetic annihilation. No flag, as pretty as it colors and configurations may be, is going to do the same. Nor does duty to any creation of our forefathers remotely equal our duty to the future of our race. Many if not most “right wingers” and “conservatives” could not care less about the fact that the White Race is today being destroyed and hence they do nothing to stop it. We Racial Loyalists

must not compound the error by referring to ourselves by such misguided terms and by ennobling those who do not deserve an association with us in the process. We must identify ourselves only with those who share our loyalty to our kind and not ossify ourselves with the parlance of the rotten status quo.

So-called “conservatism” and the “right-wing,” to the extent that they have ever been favorable to our racial existence at all, have obviously failed miserably to halt the cultural, genetic, and biological assault against our White Race. That is reason enough to jettison such worthless terms and loyalties. Only Racial Loyalty describes the true crux of the issue. If a man is loyal to his White Race then let him call himself such and not some other term that obscures or confuses where his true loyalty lies.

It is the task of the Racial Loyalist Party to preserve the White Race and to assert its best interests in all things and at all times. That implies and indeed necessitates a certain flexibility towards *all* presently existing facets of society that have failed thus far, for whatever reason, to protect our existence and defend those interests. If the present order of things were so good, so worth “conserving,” we would not be in this mess, quite simply. Waving the American flag is not going to save us. Extolling the merits of the American constitution, or that of any other constitution, is not going to save us. Indeed, the courts today use the Constitution to *destroy* us by ruling that any laws aimed at preserving the White Race are “unconstitutional!” Yes, it was different at one time but the way things were at one time is not the way they are *now*. And to get back what was *good* in the past usually requires *radicalism*, not being conservative of the *present*. Conservatism is thus a needless distraction at best, a sepulcher at worst. Our values must serve our *race*, not our race our values. Neither “left” nor “right” but White is the issue.

We Racial Loyalists will create whatever institutions necessary to serve the best interests of our White Race, not force our White Race to serve whatever institutions presently exist. The distinction is critical. Small government, fiscal responsibility, and the protection of valuable traditions is unobjectionable in itself but that is a matter for our White Race to decide. Such principles cannot be allowed to be the tail that wags the dog. We are the masters of all ideologies, traditions, and

institutions. They are not the masters of us. It is our racial existence that decides the kind of world that we wish to live in. We do not allow the present world that we live in to decide whether our race continues to exist. Thus say we Racial Loyalists.

What is sad is that many who immerse themselves in so-called “conservative” thought are inherently racial people but whose racialism is submerged, straitjacketed, and suffocated by their “conservatism.” They are led along an errant path, a path that condemns any explicit attachment and concern for their White Race in any respect in favor of mere ideology that is divorced from their blood. Since there are supposedly, as far as the controlled mass media is concerned, only two broad political viewpoints, the “right wing” and “left wing,” conservatism and liberalism, conservatism panders to so many disparate elements that the concept of Racial Loyalty is never allowed to raise its head above water. The non-whites can be “conservative” as much as our White people, it is happily proclaimed, and since there is a never ending (sideshow) battle of the “conservatives” against the “liberals,” the conservatives make themselves as *non-racial* as possible so as to gain as much non-white “conservative” support (votes) as possible. All the while our White Race—its survival, its interests, its future—is utterly ignored. The present and future of our White Race are thus sacrificed to a vote. The vote of the next election is elevated over the welfare of our own race and since it is thought that the election cannot be “won” without an appeal to the non-white constituents, anything racial in the White Race’s favor is dispensed with. The conservatives thus “fight for the Constitution,” “our values,” “the free market,” “small government,” “traditional marriage,” and other mere creations of White men while ignoring the fact that our White people’s culture, genes, and very lives themselves are being relentlessly destroyed while they play around with their raceless “conservatism.” Conservatism is thus a red herring *par excellence*. It distracts our people from what matters most. No, only conscious and explicit devotion to the White Race—first, last, and always—will save it. The White Race does not have the time to trot down paths that distract it from its own survival. Any ideology that is not avowedly racial is bad for the White Race in this time in which we are on the retreat everywhere. *If our race is to survive, the struggle*

must be a racial one, not a struggle of mere ideologies conjured up in people's heads. Ideologies cannot matter more than our people itself. We Racial Loyalists know that no manifestation of man can be more important than man himself, that no values can be more important than the men whom the values were meant to serve, and that the *substance*, our race, must always come before the *surface* in our hearts and minds. Our bond is one of blood, not mere artificial political ideology, and we must discard all labels that do not reflect that.

All artificial political ideologies constitute a mental snare that is hostile to our racial survival. White people being divided between “conservatism” and “liberalism” is the choice between being shot and stabbed. This is the case because racial loyalty is shut out of the picture whereas only racial loyalty can save us. For us Racial Loyalists, it is thus not whether a particular policy is “conservative” or “liberal” that matters but rather whether the policy in question is good for our White Race. If such a determination happens to be debatable, it will at least be debatable within the context of loyalty to our race and its best interests, the only context we deem worthwhile. All matters are viewed through our eyes as a *race* whereas under conservatism and liberalism the will of White people is canceled out the same way the two party system in our various countries cancels out our will as well. In other words, when White people are divided against one another as “conservatives” and “liberals,” White people *lose*.

The idea that any policy could possibly be good because it *doesn't* single out our best interests as a race reveals that it is in fact *bad*. How different then are we Racial Loyalists in our estimation of such raceless policies! White people have been distracted and divided and conquered by artificial political ideologies long enough. With the Racial Loyalist Party, our blood *is* our ideology. Rather than base our policies on considerations *divorced* from our racial existence, our policies *flow* from what we deem to be in its best interests. The “conservatives” and the “liberals” pride themselves on the racelessness of their ideologies. The Racial Loyalist says that all raceless ideologies are chaff. The “conservatives” and “liberals,” as long as they remain with us, will themselves undoubtedly crow about this difference between us. That is fine with us because raceless conservatism and liberalism will soon be no more before the advance

of the Racial Loyalist idea and the Racial Loyalist Party. *The true political dichotomy of the future will no longer be conservatism and liberalism, right and left, or any other raceless distinction but whether we are loyal or treasonous to the future of our White Race.* It is an understanding that we Racial Loyalists mean to pound into the consciousness of our people. Loyalty or treason, that is the issue. Loyalty to the best interests of our White Race or treason to those best interests. We can marvel at the fact that this understanding that there are only two basic choices could have been ignored for so long, for a man either cares about the best interests of his White Race or he does not. It is not too much to demand that he care.

If loyalty to one's country is deemed a virtue, there can be no rational objection to deeming loyalty to our White Race a virtue. If defense of one's country is a virtue, defense of our race must also be a virtue. If patriotism is good, racialism must also be good. If being a "loyal American" is praiseworthy, it must be praiseworthy to be a loyal White man or woman. If celebrating the Fourth of July is acceptable to mark the independence and freedom of the United States from Great Britain, it must be acceptable for us Racial Loyalists to create a political reality one day that secures our freedom as a *race* to continue to exist. The logic is inescapable for those who would pursue it. However, we Racial Loyalists go even further in justifying our loyalty to our race, than by means of analogy to mere patriotism, because *our race is us* and loyalty to whom and what we *are* must come *before* loyalty to *where* we are or to what we *think*. Thus our blood must come before all soils. Thus our blood must come before all flags. Thus our blood must come before all ideologies and values. Loyalty to our blood, our race, asserts itself before all of the mere trappings of life. The struggle for our existence supersedes all struggles.

The day will come when the choice we Racial Loyalists force, racial loyalty or racial treason, will no longer seem an odd one. It is only odd to our people today because they have been led down blind, raceless paths for so long. That which is not customary is always thought to be odd at first. Everything new strikes the people as bizarre. Then, when minds and events change, that which was once new becomes commonplace, indeed accepted without a second thought. Of course, with the *victory* of the Racial Loyalist idea, the dichotomy between

loyalty and treason—the dichotomy that is so much in evidence today by virtue of the rampant treason that is being committed against our racial future everywhere—will cease to exist because no one will want to be traitors to their White Race any more than there are people today who want to be traitors to their country. Only because the White Race, its interests, its existence, its future, have been so utterly ignored is it necessary to *force* the issue between racial loyalty and racial treason so that the treason may come to an end. When it does though, Racial Loyalty will be the only acceptable option remaining. Indeed, there will no longer be options that are perceived. Instead, *Racial Loyalty* will be customary, accepted, expected, and will be the only moral state of affairs known to exist. Racial *treason* will be no more acceptable to society than murder or child molestation. Then it will be the few race traitors who crop up from time to time who will be deemed the odd ones and disdain for them will be endemic to the entire society. We will finally have consistency between loyalty to *country* and loyalty to *race*, loyalty to *family* and loyalty to *race* (extended family), and loyalty to *values* and loyalty to *race* (the race that created the values in the first place). A people that is divided *against* itself will be no longer divided but instead united *for* itself. In Racial Loyalty our race will become one.

It obviously should be the norm that White people be loyal to their race. We Racial Loyalists presage that norm. We are the vanguard of the true and only valid struggle, the struggle for Racial Life. We mean to destroy the cancers of racelessness and racial treason and usher forth Racial Loyalty in its full flower. Once we have done so, it will be permanent just as our race will be permanent, for when a race asserts its *Life* as its struggle, there is no going back to the times of mere ideological shallowness. Blood and thought become one, the thought of society becoming that which benefits *the blood* rather than any other interests. *Politics hence has more meaning to us Racial Loyalists than bartering, begging, or lying for votes. It is rather the means by which a race secures its survival and advancement: culturally, genetically, and biologically.* Thus we Racial Loyalists despise what has passed for “politics,” in America especially, for it has been a kind of suicide for our race. Non-whites, for example, have been allowed to vote when obviously that should never have been

allowed to happen since any giving of power to the other races *automatically* takes away the power of our own people. "One man, one vote" is only acceptable when the man is White as far as we are concerned. Others will try to hide their beliefs on this point, such as by seeking the suppression of the non-white vote through insincere legal restrictions while denying that that is the intent. We Racial Loyalists do not. Rather we say clearly that only the best interests of White people should matter to White people and thus only White people should be able to choose those who represent them. Furthermore, the very idea of a legitimate political community requires racial homogeneity, the commonality of racial stock, because otherwise the best interests of one's own race are inevitably sacrificed in favor of the appeasement of a multiracial whole of various, competing interests. *In other words, the other races cannot be included in the White political community without destroying the very purpose of that political community: the best interests of our White people. After all, if a political community is incapable of protecting the best interests of one's own people, it is of little worth.* This is the way things used to be viewed and it was obviously correct. Our ancestors thus everywhere originally denied the non-white races membership in their political community altogether for this reason. They were not allowed to vote, to run for public office, or to serve as jurors. Our ancestors knew that allowing them such participation in the political community would automatically undermine the very purpose by which a political community earns its legitimacy in the first place: that it be devoted to pursuing the best interests of those who founded it, namely our White people. Thus Turks, Arabs, Jews, Indians, and Negroes were not allowed to be part of the political community because they were not of our kind, quite simply. Our ancestors knew that voting is a power and that it is foolish to give a rival race with its own interests such power. The honest man with strength of character will admit that. The "politician" of today will not. Far worse though than the giving of the voting power to the other races *per se* was the fact that the White politicians now felt compelled to compete with one another so as to *appease* the desires of the other races and did so only by disregarding the best interests of their own White people. Plus there were enough self-hating Whites that in time a "coalition" of mud people and the self-hating Whites formed to

overthrow the best interests of White people altogether. "Politics" thus became an effort that was raceless at best and utterly hostile to our continued racial survival at worst. So-called "welfare" programs were enacted in the hopes that blacks would breed more "voters" with the money. The borders of the country were thrown open to the brown invaders in the hopes that they would also eventually become "voters." All preference for our own race concerning *legal* immigration gave way to total non-white invasion and yet more non-white "voters." Now of course our borders are overrun with new "voters," the non-whites continue to exponentially breed new "voters," and all of these non-white "voters" are catered to. The White politician thus becomes a traitor to his race in order to secure his election and reelection. Our own race's future is slaughtered on the altar of election politics. Now there are so many non-white "voters" in the land that a mulatto could become president of the United States with only a minority of the White vote. We Racial Loyalists thus say to hell with idolizing voting. Our *White people* matter more than non-white "voters." Voting will not save us any more than the Constitution or the American flag will. The politics of the Racial Loyalist Party is thus not about voting but about *consciousness*, about forcing all White people to decide whether they are loyal to their race or traitors to their race and uniting the Loyalists and defeating the traitors. All effort that preserves or increases the existence and power of our race is loyalty. All effort that causes our race to decline is treason. The White people who fought to deny the other races the vote were heroes. The White people who fought to give them the vote were villains. Thus say we Racial Loyalists.

All hails to our Racial Loyalist heroes! We must never forget the heroes who have fought for our people, the known and the unknown. They fought against the phony "civil rights" movement because they knew that it was wrong for *White* people. They spat on raceless "democracy" because it was destructive to our racial future. They said that White people were better than the other races and they were right. They said that the future of *White* people should not be determined by a competition for votes with the *black* man and they were right. We Racial Loyalists do not care whether the history books put out by the Jewish publishers say otherwise because we have our own books. We Racial Loyalists do not care whether guilt-ridden

White people say otherwise because we are free from their stupid guilt. We shake the White Race out of its lethargy. We despise the whole idea of being “color-blind.” We remember our heroes and we condemn our traitors—past, present, and future. We are the Party that does not lie.

In a contest between the future of ten million blacks, browns, or yellows and the future of one White man, it is the future of the one White man that matters since he is our blood and the others are not. We care about our White Race no matter whether it is a majority or minority and the idea that its future could ever be allowed to be decided by *bean counting* is an abomination to us. The other races can take care of themselves. They do not need us to take care of them and if they did, that would be all the more reason not to. If they cannot make it in this world, that is their own problem, not ours. If ten million non-whites were to vote one way and one White man were to vote the other, we Racial Loyalists would deem the White man’s vote to be the only vote that counts. He is the winner as far as the election is concerned. It is *his* will that matters to us. A vote cannot negate the value of a *man* and it is White men and women who are the sole concern of the Racial Loyalist Party. It is *our* will as a race that matters to us. It is *our* happiness to which we are committed to pursue. We do not play constituencies off against one another because we have only one constituency: *ourselves*. We Racial Loyalists realize that total concentration on the best interests of our race will far more likely fulfill those best interests. On the other hand, the other parties do not even *try* to fulfill those best interests. Indeed, if an official of the other parties were to merely say publicly that he cares about the best interests of the White people as a race, he would be immediately *condemned* by his party leadership. Such is the idiocy of today that we ourselves condemn. Such is good reason enough in itself to refuse any attachment to the “mainstream” political parties that foreswear any loyalty to our White Race, its interests and its future. With the advent of the Racial Loyalist Party, the White man and woman who care about their own people need no longer be neutralized as an effective force for their people’s future through their misguided immersion in the raceless parties. The badge of Racial Loyalty is instead worn openly and felt inwardly. The face of our *race* is our

symbol, not an elephant or donkey. Our *destiny* is our fight, not a shallow “election cycle” that would sell our race down the river. The struggle for our eternity means far more to us than the transitory whims of the moment. Our will to live as a race means more to us than any individual’s will to power.

Many ideologies have had their day but when the Racial Loyalist idea has its day, it will never be over. That is because our race itself is our idea and we mean for our race to never die. The current dominance of raceless capitalism, on the other hand, is already coming to an end. Under raceless capitalism, a race is bought and sold out. Under Racial Loyalty, we refuse to be bought and sold out. We Racial Loyalists mean to end all non-white ownership of the businesses in our lands and take them over ourselves. Our land and everything on it will instead be the property of our own people. We believe that White employers should employ only White people and White people should be employed only by White employers. We believe in productive enterprise and private property within our own race but disdain the transfer of property and wealth across racial lines. Our wealth and property must remain within our own kind. No businessman has a “right” to employ non-white workers at cheaper wages. No non-white businessman has a “right” to our White workers. We Racial Loyalists say no more to the color of money taking a priority over the color of our race. We say no more to the idea that personal profit should be furthered outside our own racial context. We want the standard of living of *White* people to be raised, not that of the other races. We want our wealth, whether personal or not, kept within our own kind.

It is because of raceless capitalism that the traitor politicians have refused to close our borders; the big corporations which line their pockets with campaign contributions want the cheap labor that comes with the non-white invasion. It is because of raceless capitalism that the big corporations likewise go elsewhere in order to secure cheap non-white labor rather than have to pay White people a decent wage. It is because of raceless capitalism that the best interests of our White Race are continually undermined in the quest for personal profit generally. We Racial Loyalists, believers in a racially productive enterprise, deny that there is any “right” to do such things. We deny

that our lands must be flooded with goods made by those not of our own kind. Rather we mean to produce what we have and only trade for that which we cannot produce ourselves. We deny that the talent and skill of our employers should be squandered on the other races and hold instead that it belongs within our own race. We deny that the fruit of our labors should enrich the other races while impoverishing our own. We deny that our White Race should ever be economically dependent on the other races in any respect. We deny that personal profit can be the sole motive of economic transactions with disregard to the consequences to our Racial Life. A racially loyal free enterprise is unobjectionable; a racially disloyal one is not. A man has a fine business idea. Wonderful. That does not mean that he needs to send it to China so as to maximize his profits at the expense of the White people whom he would otherwise employ. *The individual does not exist only for himself; he also exists for his race.* We have seen the destruction wrought by raceless capitalism to our culture, to our livelihood, and to our very mentality as a people long enough, and raceless capitalism is destroying us to this very day. We either destroy that which is destroying us or we will of course be destroyed.

It is raceless capitalism that is responsible for the bringing of the black race to the American shores through the African slave trade. It is raceless capitalism that brought the non-white races into Europe by the millions after the Second World War. It is raceless capitalism that has opened all of our borders on this earth and kept them open to our destroyers. It is raceless capitalism that is largely responsible for the ongoing destruction to our culture, genes, and lives at the hands of the non-white hordes. Responsibility rests elsewhere as well but it is undeniable that raceless capitalism—the pursuit of personal profit regardless of the possible consequences to our race—bears a heavy responsibility for the cultural, genetic, and biological genocide that we suffer today. Without the presence of the non-white races in our midst, there would be no threat to our culture, genes, and lives. Raceless capitalism assisted massively in creating that threat. Millions of our White people thus have been raped, robbed, and murdered as the ultimate result of the raceless quest for personal profit. Our racial stock ultimately has been polluted also because of the raceless quest for personal profit. Our culture and very mentality as a people have

been savaged by the presence of the lower races that never should have been here. We Racial Loyalists mean to destroy this raceless capitalism before we ourselves as White people are destroyed at its hands. We deny that it is a sacred cow that cannot be slaughtered. We deny that personal profit can matter more than our racial prosperity. We say rather that personal profit and the prosperity of our race must work hand in hand. No personal profit can be allowed to harm our Racial Life.

The “conservative” praises raceless capitalism without realizing that it destroys the very things that he supposedly wishes to “conserve.” He will, for example, lament the state of the culture without realizing that the worship of all that “sells” contributes to its degeneration. The “liberal,” on the other hand, offers a critique of capitalism all right but it will be as raceless as the rest of his ideology alongside his raceless and inferiority-spawning socialism. The “conservative” would deign to see his culture destroyed and the “liberal” would deign to steal from the productive to give to the unproductive. For us Racial Loyalists on the other hand, the interests of the individual to make money can only rightly occur within the context of the race of which he is a part. His personal interests must coincide with the interests of his race rather than be allowed to go *against* those interests. The race must come before the individual who is part of that race rather than the other way around. Personal profit itself is in the best interests of the race because it encourages hard work, creativity, initiative, and excellence. Personal profit though that undermines our cultural, genetic, and biological existence is a scourge. We Racial Loyalists want an economy for our own kind, not a raceless global economy. We want the non-white races out of our economic life just as we want them out of our lives altogether. The trash culture wrought by raceless capitalism is not a culture worth “conserving.” The “outsourcing” of our jobs and the importation and invasion of non-white labor is not an economic system worth preserving. With the victory of the Racial Loyalist Party, our White Race will finally have full employment because when an employer needs workers, it will be White workers that he will be required to hire. We will manufacture our own goods. We will pick our own fruit. We will provide our own innovation. Our race will be the master of our

economy, not the economy the master of our race. We will serve no economy. Rather the economy will serve *ourselves*.

A pornographer says that he has the “right” to sell his filth. We Racial Loyalists say no because the health of our race comes before any supposed “right” of scum to profit from his perversion. A businessman says that he has the “right” to move his assembly line to China, throwing thousands of his White employees out of work. We Racial Loyalists say no because that is racial treason, a betrayal of his White workers in favor of yellow labor. A music producer says that he has the “right” to produce and sell nigger jungle music for the “entertainment” of the people. We Racial Loyalists say no because we deny that there is any “right” to infect the minds of our White people with such garbage. What evils have raceless capitalism indeed wrought! We Racial Loyalists will sweep away all of the perversions, impoverishments, and trash that presently affect our race in the name of “freedom” and capitalism. We will not pretend that a country filled with such things is “great” as do the “conservatives” who habitually blind themselves to reality. We will not defend an order that must be destroyed. When it is realized that we live today under an order where even the rape of *children* is put up with, it will be appreciated why. Others may throw up their hands at supposedly being helpless to do anything about the cancers in this supposedly wonderful current society of ours. We Racial Loyalists do not because we refuse to accept the premise that the current order cannot be changed. We refuse to accept the premise that any individual ever has the “right” to inflict harm upon his White Race in the first place. Commerce must be the *friend* of our race, not its enemy. Money must be a means to a better *race*, not an end in itself. We refuse to accept the premise that the cancer that presently exists within our racial body has the “right” to kill us. We refuse to accept the premise that there is an inalienable right to make money no matter how damaging its exercise is to our White culture. Our White Race and its culture, genes, and lives comes first. We mean to usher forth a new order of things that will be intolerant of all cancers no matter in what name they are alleged to have the “right” to fester. We want the highest freedom *within* the Racial Loyalist context but *no* freedom outside that context. We deem our racial health more worthwhile than the individual’s “right” to

damage that health, whether culturally, genetically, or biologically. There is no freedom to *destroy* our race to which we Racial Loyalists pay homage. Rather our race must have the freedom to survive and thrive.

The “conservative” will spend ample time talking about how wonderful raceless capitalism is, as if raceless capitalism can ever be more important than our culture, genes, and lives. The “liberal” is less enamored of raceless capitalism, true, but then turns around and *consciously* wants to further the best interests of the non-white races at his own race’s expense, something that even the conservative will not do. Thus our White Race is caught in the vise grip of racelessness and downright anti-white hostility. And yet these have been claimed to be the only options we have to choose from! This is what the “right wing” and the “left wing” really mean: two jaws of the vise holding our White Race in place while its future is shattered with a sledgehammer. These are the two choices that have been so falsely paraded before us, turning our instinctive racial loyalty into racial self-destruction. Others may be afraid to say so because they erroneously think that they must belong to one “side” or the other but we Racial Loyalists know instead that the only true sides that exist for our White people are *for* our racial existence or *against* our racial existence, White Life or White Death, racial loyalty or racial treason, the flourishing of our race or its decline. *We hence do not care about any silly right or left wings. We care about our race.* There is no advantage for White people to be divided against one another over raceless issues. Rather all White people must be united in loyalty to their own kind.

Our White Race has been propagandized relentlessly to disregard its own best interests whereas we Racial Loyalists state quite candidly that those best interests are the only interests we care about. *Our* interests matter to us; the interests of other races do not. *Their* interests are in fact contrary to *ours*. Hence why their advancement has caused the retreat of our own. We Racial Loyalists hold that to put the best interests of another race before the best interests of our own race is not only foolish but treasonous. Hence we throw out the idiotic anti-white altruism that is the vogue of today and replace it with total White consciousness and the drive for our own advancement. We crush the racial forbearance that has been forced upon us and replace

it with the simple logic that our *own* people should matter most *to us*.

Simple logic dictates that not only is it not in the best interests of the White Race to feed, clothe, heal, industrialize, or educate the non-whites of the world but that it is plainly against those best interests. The non-white population explosion worldwide is a direct consequence of it, a population explosion that submerges us, that creates rivals of power, that threatens our very existence. China, for example, was a feudal country only one hundred years ago with less than five hundred million people. Now it is an advanced, global power with nearly three times that population and nuclear missiles aimed at us. It adopted the White technology imposed upon it, White people intervened to prevent its conquest by the Japanese before and during the Second World War, and the “conservative” Richard Nixon’s supposed greatest achievement was the “opening up of the country to the West.” None of this has been good for the White Race at all. Raceless capitalism and raceless altruism are responsible for lifting a yellow nation up from the mire, a nation that now has nearly three times more people than there are White people *on earth*. This is the result of White people not thinking racially, their not realizing that giving assistance to another race *always* hurts our White Race. Yes, a few White raceless capitalists profited from China’s massive change from a country still in the Middle Ages to a modern power but the White Race as a whole has lost, the countries where we live being flooded with its goods, our own factories shutting down, its surplus population invading our countries, and the sheer fact that there are now many more of the yellow race in the world who otherwise would not have existed. These hordes of the yellow race may one day trample over the graves of our descendants the same way that the Mongols did of our ancestors. Even the Chinese themselves are rightly concerned about their mammoth population and have taken action to confront it, namely the “one child policy,” something we Racial Loyalists praise and would help with if we could! The raceless “conservative,” on the other hand, being against abortion under any circumstances and regardless of the race involved, attacks the policy and apparently would rather that there be so many Chinese that they either starve to death or feel compelled to seize the raw materials of Africa and elsewhere. Here again we view the raceless

shortsightedness of the so-called “conservative” who adheres to principles regardless of the consequences to his own kind and the capitalist who would build up a non-white country for his own profit not caring about the damage that ensues to others. In any case, the whole project has failed with China: instead of Chinese wealth going into *White* people’s hands, it is the wealth of White people that has gone into the hands of the *Chinese*. The “consumers” are the White consumers of *Chinese* goods, not Chinese consumers of goods made by White people as was planned. The White middle class finds itself wiped out on the altar of raceless capitalism championed by raceless conservatism. Anti-white liberalism, for its part, stupidly feeds, inoculates, and educates the non-whites all over the world and then when their countries become overcrowded, champion their invasion into ours with the destruction to our culture, genes, and lives that results. What an idiotic thing it is to be concerned about unchecked population growth while at the same time being the cause of that growth! What an idiotic thing it is to be concerned about hunger in the “turd” world when you are the ones responsible for the extra mouths! And yet that is what we have when our White Race fails to think with its own best interests in mind, when our White Race allows itself to be divided artificially into two factions where neither are concerned with our own future as a race. All of the benefit of White intelligence, White ingenuity, and White labor goes not to our own racial future where it belongs but rather to the non-white races who are more than happy to crowd us off the face of the earth by virtue of our largesse. But even then the non-white races also lose in the process because their artificially-inflated population far exceeds their own ability to sustain it.

In place of the idiocy of the “conservatives” and “liberals”—an idiocy that is destroying the world—we Racial Loyalists substitute simple logic and what *should* be common sense: White people should only further the best interests of White people, whether directly or indirectly. It is not our task or obligation to lift the other races up from poverty, to tell them how they have to live, to heal them of their diseases, to give them any technology, to feed them, to worry about their hunger should they not keep their own population under control, or to assert or do anything else in their interests. Our task and obligation rather is to our own kind and our own kind alone. Simple

logic dictates that it is in the best interests of our White Race that there be *fewer* non-whites in the world, not more, and that we should in fact want as few of them to exist as possible so that there is more space and raw materials for ourselves. This world is a finite place with limited resources; it does not have the room or resources for the endless expansion of the non-white population, an expansion that is not only against our own best interests for direct racial reasons but which is also against our best interests because of the destruction to the physical environment that ensues due to excessive human habitation. The world's forests are being chopped down by the excess non-white population to make way for farmland so as to feed it. The more industrialized the non-white world becomes, the more carbon is spit into the air causing global warming making the world less and less hospitable to human life. The deserts are constantly expanding due to non-white overpopulation, particularly in China and Africa. One cannot sensibly have concern about the degradation of the natural environment and yet *not* be concerned about the non-white population explosion because it is the non-white population explosion that is causing the degradation. We need several billion *less* non-whites on earth, not more, that comes through misguided White assistance. At a minimum the non-white population explosion must be brought to an end because the earth simply cannot sustain it. There is only so much earth to live on and so much arable land upon which to live.

The "liberal" thinks that the problem of the natural environment can be solved without ending a major cause for why it is being degraded: the overpopulation of the non-white races. The "conservative" does not even acknowledge that there is a problem in the first place. Both are, as usual, wrong. The "liberal" is resolved to "feed the children" of the other races even though that only increases the number of children to feed and their attendant poverty. The "conservative" supports the rapacious exploitation of the environment wrought by the raceless capitalist, all in the name of "free enterprise," of course. Thus the destruction of the environment continues unabated threatening our future existence itself. Only the Racial Loyalist presents the solution to the problem: ending the assistance to the exploding non-white population that degrades the environment and ending raceless capitalism that ignores the environment purely in favor of personal

profit. We do not see a benefit in a world teeming with people as crowded as a book of matches, nearly all of them non-white, fighting over resources that no longer exist. We do not see a benefit in seeing ourselves as a race being crowded off the face of the earth. Since the population of the non-white races has *more than tripled* the past one hundred years while that of our White Race has actually *decreased* and continues to do so, simple logic dictates that our race stands to be engulfed, submerged, and destroyed unless things change. Our property, our freedom, and our lives will be taken from us by the non-white invaders who, having already destroyed their own countries through overpopulation, will have nowhere else to go. Such is the future we can expect for our descendants if the cause of Racial Loyalty does not prevail.

We Racial Loyalists know that hiding our heads in the sand will not save us. We say what is true regardless of who likes it or not. Racial Loyalty does not need an intellectual or a group of them to formulate a political program out of thin air. It does not need theories that are entirely dependent upon the transitory nature of the present societies. It does not change with the times, its loves and hates changing with them. It does not hate today what it loved yesterday and vice versa. It instead goes forth unambiguously with no mask, no pretensions, and no hypocrisy for White people in all things and at all times. The color of our skin shows to whom we are loyal; our race demonstrates whom we wish to triumph. No thoughts on our minds subordinate what we *are*; what we are subordinates any and all things that are on our minds. Our ideology exists to serve what we *are*; what we are does not exist to serve any ideology. Ideologies of the *head* come and go. Our ideology is of the *blood* and is thus immortal.

The two “wings” that our White Race has been artificially divided into thus now make way for the Racial Loyalist idea that unites it. No longer divided against each other, we are united for ourselves. On every issue with which we are confronted we ask ourselves what is best for our White Race and know that that is the course of action we must take. Politics finally becomes what it should have always been: the endeavor to preserve, expand, and advance our own kind and nothing else.

The current political order that is based upon treason to our racial

future, idiocy, lie, hypocrisy, pandering, and pettiness is one that only deserves our contempt. Against it we put the struggle for revolution based upon truth, honor, reality, and loyalty to blood as represented by the Racial Loyalist Party. The cackles of inferior people do not turn us away from our mission. The whining of inferior races does not make us apologetic. We are right even when we are outnumbered a million to one. We are right regardless of whether the television says so. We believe that there are still men and women receptive to such strength. We believe that weakness is still despised by all those with spines. It is not our task to beg for acknowledgment that we are right. It is rather our task to win victory for our race, the preservation of our race now and forever into the future through the creation of a political reality fanatically dedicated to that preservation. Distractions from that task do not amuse us; the various idiocies of the present society do not enthrall us. We are not beholden to the present idols as scripted for us; we seek to hurl them down and bash them to bits. We are not caught in any rut as the masses currently are. We are our own masters.

What we Racial Loyalists say that we must fight for is what every White man and woman see when they look into a mirror: their White Race. We say that with the advent of the Racial Loyalist Party that the age of White retreat and suicide has come to an end. We say that the White Race is inherently superior to all other races and that it must be preserved. We say that all geographical integration of the White Race with the other races is harmful to the White Race and must be reversed. We say that we do not, as White people, need the other races in any respect whatever. We do not need their so-called music, we do not need their labor, we do not need their comedy, we do not need their acting, we do not need their athleticism, we do not need their intellect, and we do not need their crime. We say that the only natural society is the homogeneous society: the society of one race and one race alone. We say that our White people are better off, in every respect, without the presence of the non-white races in our midst. We say that there is no cause on earth more worthwhile than the preservation of our own kind. We say that there could be no worse calamity than our racial extinction.

We say that the White Race should inhabit *more* of the world, not

less of it, and that we have nothing to apologize for concerning our expansion in the past. We say that our White people owe the other races absolutely nothing, that we only owe our White Race the greatest possible future that we can give it. We say that there is no greatness in guilt and no shame in superiority. We say that no God worthy of the name would want the destruction of that race which is closest to Him. We say that all multiracial societies inevitably destroy White culture, White genes, and White lives and hence they must be destroyed to save White culture, genes, and lives. We say that the preservation of our White culture, genes, and lives matters more than obedience to any State, social order, or status quo. We say the obvious truth that interracial breeding is a perversion of Nature that destroys our genetic existence and is thus *genocide* that must be halted. We say that the White people of the world require lands that are exclusively their own so that they may live free from any destruction to their culture, destruction to their genetic stock, and outright murder at the hands of the non-whites. We say that even *one* murdered White man, woman, or child at the hands of the other races is one too many. We say that even *one* instance of the pollution of our racial stock is one too many. We say that even *one* instance of cultural degeneracy is one too many. We say that the race that creates the wonders that we all value is more important than the wonders themselves. We say that the White Race, not the non-existent “human” race, is worth preserving before any and all things.

We Racial Loyalists say that loyalty to our White Race must come before loyalty to any State, country, economic class, and nationality. All White people are our Brothers and Sisters, not those of the non-white races who happen to be in our countries. We say that the age of raceless patriotism, like raceless capitalism, is coming to an end. Our *race* is our State; the purpose of the State is to preserve our race, not providing the “freedom” to destroy it. We realize that “freedom” itself is a concept of *negation* in that all it means is the *absence* of something, namely restraint. We Racial Loyalists, on the other hand, want the *presence* of our own kind, care for its interests, the flourishing of its culture. Yes, we want the absence of something too: all that which jeopardizes that presence, that existence, that racial life. *That* is a freedom worth fighting for, not the freedom of a multiracial society to

destroy us. There is no sense in fighting far-flung wars, essentially for nothing, when our kind is being destroyed within our own borders. We want a new community, the community of common blood rather than today's "community" of raceless degeneracy. Our White Race finally asserts, avowedly and explicitly, that its Life is its cause.

Not mincing words is long overdue. Too many Racial Loyalists have thus far adopted the etiquette of our presently weakened condition as a race. They have assumed a posture of weakness instead of strength. They have denied what they truly are and what they truly think in the hopes that a softer and less direct presentation would bring more White people to our cause. Instead they have merely undermined their own effectiveness and confused *themselves*. We of the Racial Loyalist Party realize that the shortest route between two points is a straight line. We are not going to zigzag to victory. We are not going to "sneak up" on the enemy because the enemy is not a person but rather anti-white ideology. Anti-white ideology can only be countered successfully by *pro-White* ideology. Anti-white racialism can only be countered by *pro-White* racialism. The entire White world is presently ensnared by anti-white ideology and racelessness. The only antidote is fanatical *pro-White* ideology and racialism. The only antidote to crass racial treason is *blatant racial loyalty*. The only antidote to a muzzled White populace, as far as its best interests are concerned, is a vocal, adamant Racial Loyalist movement and one that calls itself exactly that.

CHAPTER TWO

RACIAL LOYALIST DYNAMICS

It is hard to believe when reflected upon but countless millions of people have, throughout history, fought for causes that were inventions spawned entirely from between men's ears. In other words, those causes were merely intellectual in nature and were hence artificial, arbitrary, and temporary in time. Soon after the particular cause either prevailed or was defeated, it was almost invariably forgotten about. Thus all of the heroism and sacrifice of the participants were ultimately for naught as far as the succeeding generations which had since moved on to other things were concerned. What had seemed so important to one generation was not even thought about by the succeeding ones. The march of time had moved on and the values of men had changed with it.

The world has been saturated with blood over conflicts of the mind for time immemorial. Countless groans and screams have been emitted by those who, for one cause or another, have struggled and suffered. And yet how many of those generations which followed them have ever really cared about the pain that was endured by their forefathers for this or that mere idea that was born in the minds of men? Each generation instead has its *own* ideas, finds itself absorbed in those ideas, and thus thinks only of itself and its own pain. Each generation, true, may fancy itself to be fighting for the future ones but, in all likelihood, those future ones will not care at all about those values, those causes, that had once seemed so important to those generations which had come before them. There is always another cause to take the preceding one's place; the absorptions of the moment erase the absorptions of the past. No one thinks about all of the struggles that men endured in the not-so-immediate past for this or that idea, this or that cause, that sprang from the mere minds of men. It would have been just as well that those causes had never existed in the first place, for if suffering is to have value, it should at least be for something that endures and is not forgotten so readily by the succeeding generations. Alas, every cause of the mind comes, goes, and is forgotten and when reflected upon in hindsight, it seems

like such a terrible waste: a waste of energy, a waste of time, a waste of blood, and a waste of life. The generations have no idea that those opinions that drive *them* so passionately will mean nothing at all to the *future* ones, that every sacrifice they make for this or that idea that is supposedly so great and true to *them* will be without value to those generations to come.

This is indeed the fate of all causes that are invented by men and their mere mental attitudes. They come and go with the change of those attitudes. They have nothing to hold onto and hence they fall. Men can get worked up about artificialities for only so long until new artificialities take their place. Millions may die in hideous combat with one another before this happens and yet it invariably *does* happen—*the causes, for which so many sacrificed, cease to exist* because the mere mental attitudes which spawned them have changed in the meantime. The manifestos of old collect dust as the new ones come off the press, the manifestos of new causes based on new opinions that will one day themselves be old and will likewise vanish from the hearts and minds of men.

Every cause but one shares this fate: the cause of blood loyalty. This is so because it was *not* invented by men. Rather, it is a fact of Nature, a Nature that does not change. Whereas all of the other causes depend on the changing *opinions* of men for their existence, the cause of blood loyalty is that of *the men themselves*. Hence we Racial Loyalists are loyal to our blood not because of anything we *think* but rather because it is what we *are*. Hence our cause does not end like all the rest since it exists as long as *we* exist, not our mere opinions that come and go. Hence our struggle is the same today, tomorrow, and forever while the others come and go like the wind. Ours is the sun fixed in the sky while the others are like flowers that blossom, wither, and die. Blood loyalty does not need a book to exist for the blood already exists regardless of any book. Blood loyalty does not fall victim to the changing opinions of the changing times because our blood exists regardless of any opinions and regardless of any times. Blood, racial loyalty is instinctive in every creature on this earth regardless of any opinions that roll about between men's ears. This is because it is the law of life. Take away every opinion from the mind of men and blood, racial loyalty would remain. It is present, naturally, in

every single living organism on this earth and since it was not invented by men, it does not die.

So, men can deign to put their value in mere opinions that change over and over throughout the ages or they can put their value *in themselves*. They can put their value in the fleeting, transitory opinions of men or they can put their value in their enduring racial *existence*, in enduring *Nature*, and in that enduring reality that guides all life: the loyalty of each and every creature to its own kind. The latter is the truth that preceded all truths arrived at by men. Indeed, it is the truth that preceded men themselves. Mere opinions written down in books are no match for this reality of the world. Artificial opinions arrived at by the fleeting generations are no match for the enduring reality of racial distinction. There are no truths contrived at by men that can equal the truths of the natural world. There is nothing more real than the reality before our eyes. There is no cause that can equal the value of the cause of *ourselves*. This is the cause of the Racial Loyalist Party.

All life is composed of races—whether that of man, animal, fish, amphibian, reptile, insect, or even plant—and every race instinctively devotes itself entirely to its own kind and its own interests. Thus every race is instinctively *loyal* to its own kind. *Thus every living being is a Racial Loyalist*, instinctively. That our White Race is the highest form of life on this earth is no reason for us to abandon this instinct which we too share. Rather let us rejoice both in our intellect and in our instincts, eschewing nothing that Nature or God imparted to us. That is the path of the Racial Loyalist.

We Racial Loyalists are thus happy to be *primordial*—which is yet another reason why we disdain all distinctions between men that are based in the mere opinions of men instead of upon the natural world. There is no “right” or “left” in the natural world, no “conservative” or “liberal” in the natural world, no religions, no doctrines, no ideologies. *What there are, are races, races that instinctively assert and defend themselves to their utmost, and thus that too is our cause*. The focus on the distinctions of mere intellect is a distraction from our racial reality that must be preserved. All distinctions of mere intellect ultimately suffer the same fate as all those that preceded them—consignment to oblivion—while the race that spawned them goes on.

The silliness that goes on today between the disputants of mere ideology is thus rejected by the Racial Loyalist who thinks only with his blood in mind and who throws the artificial gibberish to the wind. The power of primordial Racial Loyalty makes a joke of all that which passes for a serious dispute among those vying for the victory of their transitory values. They fight for a temporary ascension to power of their points of view; we Racial Loyalists fight for the race that preceded, and will succeed, all points of view. They fight for the moment; we fight for eternity. Nothing that anybody thinks can ever be more important than what they *are*. What we *are*—and the preservation and the advancement of what we are—comes before whatever anybody *thinks*. What we are is *the White Race* and it is the White Race that must triumph in the struggle for life that every other race of creature on earth likewise shares.

Since we are surrounded by race in every respect in that all of the life around us is composed of races, it is fair to say that life *itself* is “racist.” Race and racism go hand in hand and one does not exist without the other: there would be no races without racism and no racism without races. Thus racism is good in that it preserves the races of this earth. Since every individual being must necessarily die, the race, which goes on, is more important than the individual. Hence racism, the preservation of that which endures, the race, is superior to anything concerned merely with that which is transitory, the individual.

All races instinctively discriminate between those beings who are part of their race and those who are not. Indeed, they *always* do so. Thus, to discriminate is *natural* whereas *not* to discriminate is *unnatural*. Discrimination preserves a race; a lack of discrimination destroys it. Preservation is better than destruction; life is better than death. Thus discrimination on racial grounds is always good, just, and necessary. Nothing can be more natural than the preference of all living beings for those of their own kind. Without that preference, that discrimination, all races would soon cease to exist because they would interbreed “indiscriminately” and thereby destroy their own racial existence. *Thus those who make the claim that men should not discriminate racially are essentially saying that their own race should not live.* We Racial Loyalists adamantly disagree.

Blood loyalty is the only natural loyalty that exists since all of the

other loyalties are based on the mere opinions of men. It includes loyalty to ancestors and descendants, one's nation and one's race. Our families and our nations are part of our race. We love one as we love the other. No intellectual justification is necessary for this love of our blood—our families, nations, and race that compose it. Our families and our nations are the parts of our racial whole. The preservation of the whole will preserve its parts.

All ethnic distinctions between those of *the same race* pale in comparison with the difference that exists between different *races*. Every White man has more in common with other White men than he does with blacks, yellows, semites, and mixtures thereof. Neither language, media culture, nor geography subordinate the genes that make us one racial family. Our blood is our family and nothing else. Just as the presence of an animal, insect, or any other kind of creature on our soil does not make it part of our racial family, the presence of the non-white races on our soil does not make them part of our racial family either. Nor does a “people” exist unless it is related and is of one *blood*. Thus mere commonality of soil can never be the proper basis for the declaration that a people exists. Rather, there is no such thing as a “people” unless it is composed of the same racial stock. The alleged existence of a multiracial “people” today is no more than intellectual jargon; such a thing does not exist in Nature and thus does not exist in reality. It is a propaganda monstrosity that we Racial Loyalists are determined to destroy.

When integrated within the same society, the gain of one race always comes at another's loss. This can be vividly seen by the horrible decline of our White Race today, in all respects, at the very time that the other races living among it are gaining. The integration of races always harms at least one of the races in question. Only a fool, for example, can believe that the *White* Race is better off for the success of the black so-called “civil rights” movement. Instead, that success only emboldened members of that race to rob, rape, and murder our White people at rates that had never before been seen and injected an inferior “culture” into our race's mentality. The same of course must be said about the end of apartheid in South Africa: only a fool can think that the *White* people there are better off for it. Government policy can either favor a race or it can disfavor a race;

there is no in-between scenario. The collapse of White rule means the collapse of policies that protect White people. Thus the very gain of the black race within our societies that is claimed to be so wonderful has come at a distinct *loss* to us and the same can be said of every other gain of the non-white races: it has been at our *loss* as White people, whether culturally, genetically, or biologically (through outright murder).

Culture, when understood properly, is that which *improves* a race intellectually, aesthetically, and morally. In other words, culture *cultivates* a race as its very name would imply. On the other hand, that which diminishes, degenerates, or degrades a race is best understood as *anti-culture*. True culture can never be a danger to a race's continued existence. Rather, culture and the vigor of the race go hand in hand.

Anti-culture constitutes the weeds of a racial garden. To preserve that racial garden, the weeds must be removed. Just as a gardener cannot tolerate weeds, a race cannot tolerate anti-culture if it means to live. Likewise, just as a garden cannot be left to chance, culture cannot be left to chance. Rather, culture must, like a garden, be carefully managed and those cultural achievements that are superior must be given priority over the rest. The culture of a race cannot be allowed to be the mere result of a "free market" of choice. This is because when left to their own devices, the majority of men unfortunately gravitate to that which degrades them instead of that which uplifts them. Instead, culture, true culture, must be supported, financed, and endorsed by our coming Racial Loyalist State instead of being at the mercy of economic supply and demand. Our greatest composers of music, painters and sculptors of art, and writers of literature must be spared from any financial worries to pursue their cultural gifts. Our schools, our television stations, our radio stations must by law give priority and preference to that which is greatest in Man. It is not enough for the educational system, for example, merely to build the amount of knowledge that the student possesses. Rather, the educational system must also build lasting respect for and love for the superior cultural contributions of our race. This cannot end with schooling though but must rather be continued on by the rest of society. By its doing so, our entire race will be uplifted and the better it

becomes, the better it can still be. Many of our race today embrace anti-culture simply because that is the only “culture” they have ever been exposed to. In the coming Racial Loyalist State, such a scenario must be entirely reversed.

The “culture, genes, and lives” that we Racial Loyalists refer to represent that which makes us *better*, that which we *are*, and that of our very physical *existence* itself. While other considerations certainly do exist, the protection of “culture, genes, and lives” forms the core of the Racial Loyalist struggle. We mean for our race to have a superior culture, mean to protect our genes from mixture with those of the lower races, and mean to protect the lives of our people from physical harm. Cultural greatness, genetic preservation, and biological survival: these are the three prongs of our loyalty to our race and its best interests.

Just as every race of animal has its own particular nature, every race of man has its own particular nature. No creature is ever born as a “blank slate.” Rather, every creature is born with its own nature and that nature is determined by its particular genes. The potential of every creature is set at birth; it only remains up to the environment in which that creature lives to determine whether that potential is in fact fulfilled. Education can only help to fulfill that potential; it can never change the potential itself. Every creature lives within the bounds of its own genetic nature. No amount of propaganda can change that fact.

Every visual difference that exists between races is matched by equally significant differences in mentality. There is no such thing as two races that look different from one another but which think the same way because the same genes that cause a different physical appearance also cause a different mentality which is also physical. There is no such thing as a difference between two races that does not have its origins in that which is physical and the mind is as physical as the body. In Nature, all differences between races are equally important and serve to keep life diverse. No race in Nature gives more concern to how another race might think over how it looks; rather, *appearance* itself separates the races from each other both inwardly and outwardly. All differences between races are physical in that they stem from the same physical source, their different genes. Different genes necessarily create different beings. The same factor

that makes a man and a mouse different from one another also makes a White man and a black, yellow, or semitic man different from one another: they have different genes. Genes are the determinators of all life, whether simple or complex. In Nature it does not matter how seemingly small the difference between races may be; what matters is that the difference exists. All differences have meaning and all differences are observed.

An individual of pure race possesses genes that are in harmony with one another and thus his nature, too, is harmonious. An individual of mixed race, on the other hand, possesses genes that are in disharmony with one another since they are derived from different races that have their own unique natures. Since different races are by nature different from one another in other words, it follows that their mixture with one another creates beings with conflicted natures. Since each race has a different nature, an individual who is of more than one racial background necessarily possesses a nature that is composed of these disparate elements. A harmonious creature, however, is a result of unity, not disparity. Every breeder of animals knows this and hence tries to minimize the amount of bad genes that result from his endeavors. He knows that the mixing of different races always poses a danger to the physical and psychological health of the creature in question. The underlying reality behind this recognition on his part though is that a pure race lacks any problem of bad genes in the first place since it is only with crossings is there a concern. New, artificial races can be formed from a pure one, as in the case of dogs being descended from the wolf, but it is always the case that the pure ancestral race lacks the genetic problems of its artificial and engineered descendants. Only with a pure race is there a pure, undivided nature that is in harmony in all respects, including its genetic health. With the mongrel on the other hand, its nature must be as divided as its genes and thus must be at odds with itself—since races conflict with one another in Nature, the genes that compose them also conflict when they are present within the same organism. It is not a coincidence that mixed races suffer from the most ailments of body and mind—all other factors being equal—because that which is disparate in character cannot be harmonious.

Every race is imbued by Nature with means by which it may ensure

its survival. These means vary with the particular race in question. However, one means is universal and that is the instinctive abhorrence in all creatures of interracial mixture. No race in a state of Nature breeds with a different race and thus this racial purity must be included among the various means by which the races of the world ensure their survival. Just as a race may defend its existence by being imbued with great speed, strength, or stealth, for instance, it also defends its existence through the abhorrence of interracial mixture. Indeed, this abhorrence of interracial mixture is the only particular means of racial preservation that is universal to all life. A race can no more rightly be criticized for abhorring interracial mixture than it can rightly be criticized for using any other means that it has for its own preservation. What is not condemned in every other form of life on earth cannot, furthermore, be condemned in men. The preservation of every living being, no matter what it is, includes the preservation of its purity. That preservation always has a perfect justification that is beyond any and all reproach. No one can quibble with the desire of any race to preserve itself because that desire is inherent in all races of life that exist.

Since the struggle for racial preservation is the guiding force that drives all life, the legitimacy of any political, legal, or social order among men depends upon how conducive it is to the preservation of the particular race in question that is participating in it. Any order that is harmful to that preservation is thus illegitimate. This is the case regardless of any exercise of power or cloak of authority that may exist. Laws, customs, or traditions do not derive their legitimacy by a majority vote and nor do they derive their legitimacy by the imposition of force, whether tyrannical or humane. Rather, their legitimacy, if any, derives from whether they assist a race in its continued preservation.

Every race, whether of man or otherwise, has its own habitat in Nature which it will seek to protect from incursion from rival races. These rivals are usually races that are fairly similar to itself but yet not the same. This is because races that are similar to one another compete with one another for the same kind of food, shelter, and otherwise in the particular territory in question. On the other hand, where there is no similarity, there is no similarity of competing interests and thus the dissimilar races can tolerate the presence of

one another without conflict. Races thus find the greatest threats to their preservation not from races that are vastly dissimilar to them but rather from those who, due to their relative similarity, compete with them in the struggle for life. With the races of men, this is even truer than elsewhere. Whereas animals may mark their territory with their scent, and sentries on guard against intruders, men mark their territory with borders on maps and armies to defend them. What animals only do out of instinct, men do out of both instinct and reason. Man's sophistication often obscures the fact that he too is a creature of Nature and yet that fact is an ever present guide for what he does. This is the case even when intellectual arguments and propaganda have led him into confusion as to how his nature as a creature of this world should manifest itself. Thus the borders and armies that naturally arise due to *racial* differences are distorted into raceless entities that no longer have any natural basis. Everything we do as men has a foundation in the drive for racial preservation; take away that foundation and what men do no longer makes sense.

Only through the subversion of the minds of those who compose a race can its instinctive drive for its own preservation be negated. In that sense the minds of a race can thus become that race's own worst enemy. This is what we have with our own White Race today, of course. Removed from Nature, the minds of our people have likewise become divorced from the drive for racial preservation that is the basis of all life. The consequence, of course, is that our race presently finds itself unable to preserve itself and is in decline, for a race either possesses a will to live or it doesn't and it will ultimately continue to live only if it does. No matter how superior a race may be in comparison with others, it will lose its struggle for existence if it permanently suppresses its instinctive drive for its own preservation in favor of contrary, artificial thoughts. Among these thoughts is the idea that a "career" can ever be more important than having children, that we should ever refrain from discriminating in favor of our own kind, that we should ever give our blessing to racial aliens inhabiting our own territory, and, of course, that we should ever think that the preservation of our own race is of no particular importance. For the race to be preserved, absolute and total war must be waged against all thoughts that would dull or displace its instinctive drive for its own

preservation that is so vital for its continued life. Since the struggle for racial preservation guides all life that exists, all thoughts and doctrines in opposition or ignorance to that preservation are anti-life.

One can either be with Nature or against Nature. To be against Nature though is to undermine the very premise upon which all life exists, including the life that sets itself up in supposed opposition. The Racial Loyalist chooses to be *with* Nature instead of against it, *for* the basis of life instead of against that basis. He chooses to be racially-minded alongside every other creature that exists in Nature. He refuses to spit into the wind of his own racial existence, a wind that would otherwise carry his Racial Life forward, now and forevermore.

Separation of the races of men is absolutely essential for their continued preservation. History teaches that their integration always results in their mongrelization, and hence destruction, if prolonged. The Racial Loyalist, loving and loyal to the preservation of his own race alongside all other natural creatures on earth, is against all mongrelization of his race under any and all circumstances and no matter the numbers involved. The genes of all White people belong to the White Race; no one has the right to pollute them with the genes of the other races. Just as no one has the right to pollute a river, no one has the right to pollute our racial river. Our genes are a precious trust.

Just as the individuals within races are not “equal” to one another, the races themselves cannot be “equal” to one another either. Just as there are superior and inferior *individuals* within races, there are superior and inferior *races*. Any chasm that exists between two individuals of the *same* race can only be magnified when two individuals of *different* races are at issue. That inequality which is so obvious between individual men of the same race can only be more so when different races altogether are at issue. If it is true that man’s reasoning and creative powers make him superior to the animals, it follows that the White man’s superior reasoning and creative powers make him superior to the other races of men. Just as we grade students by their intellectual accomplishments, we can grade the races of men too by their intellectual accomplishments. When we do so, it is undeniable that the White Race has accomplished by far the most in world history and that the black race, especially the Australian aborigines, has accomplished the least. There is no more “hate”

involved in telling this truth than there is in telling the truth about any other fact.

All ideological differences between White people are artificial and hence unimportant in comparison with their commonality of blood. Such differences are a result of our people missing the forest for the trees or, rather, phantoms. In a world teeming with races of men and otherwise, what is important is that our own race survive and thrive. That is the only “ideology” that matters.

All that which benefits our race is good. All that which hurts our race is bad. So long as all White people agree about *that*, all differences of opinion as to policy can be easily and satisfactorily resolved. So long as they do not, our White Race is divided and led astray.

The struggle for survival is basic to all life and thus needs no intellectual justification. Anything a race does in furtherance of its own best interests is right from that race’s point of view, the only point of view that can logically matter to that race. The furtherance of a race’s own best interests and its struggle for survival go hand in hand for it is the furtherance of its own best interests that enables it to in fact survive. No race, whether of man or any other creature, can ever logically be blamed for striving to further itself and its own best interests and this is the case regardless of any negative consequences that may be incurred by another race in the process. In short, so long as the best interests of one’s own race are furthered, whatever ensues to another race is irrelevant. It is not the task of a race to trouble itself with how the other races may be affected by its pursuit of its own best interests. Rather that pursuit is always right in itself.

The mixing of the races in society can only negatively affect the superior race that partakes in it because the superior race never has anything to gain through its immersion with the inferior. An all-White society is necessarily better for White people because it is a reflection of the nature of that superior people. It is superior because it is the society of the superior race. A society of both superior and inferior elements must necessarily be inferior to that society which only contains the superior. A superior race can only be *corrupted* by its integration with an inferior one.

The quality of every society depends upon the quality of its inhabitants and on who or what guides the sentiments of those inhabitants. The quality of society never depends upon mere chance but rather upon the confluence of racial stock and the values that are imparted to that racial stock. If the society allows corrupting values to be imparted to its people, even a people of superior racial stock will be corrupted. On the other hand, if a people of superior racial stock is intolerant of any such corrupting influences and is imbued with a racially unifying mission and purpose, the society in which it lives must necessarily be of superior quality. Freedom does not make any people great. Rather, great people make freedom worthwhile. Freedom that improves a people intellectually, aesthetically, morally, and physically can be pronounced good. However, a “freedom” that degrades a people in these respects is as bad as any vice. “Freedom” is thus in itself no measure of anything; its value rather depends on its effect upon the people regarding it. Just as there are virtues and vices, there are virtuous freedoms and there are vicious freedoms. Thus it is not “freedom” that matters per se but rather what kind of freedom it is and how it affects the race in question.

Freedom is thus a means to an end, not an end in itself. If the particular freedom in question does not achieve good effects upon the people in question, it is not good. Every criminal law code stands as a recognition that people should *not* be free to do some things for otherwise there would be no laws proscribing various conduct. Law itself is a deprivation of freedom but that deprivation is deemed by the society in question to be appropriate. It is the right of every people to determine for itself what freedoms should exist. If the cancer that is ravaging a human body could reason and speak, it would no doubt claim that it should have the “freedom” to do so. That human body, however, has a right to disagree. Any “freedom” that *destroys* a race culturally, genetically, and biologically—as is occurring with the White Race today—is indeed a cancer. That “freedom” must thus itself be destroyed in order to preserve our kind. On the other hand, that freedom which *preserves and advances* our kind is precious and beautiful and is worthy of our devotion and sacrifice to secure and maintain. The Racial Loyalist fights for *this* freedom, not the “freedom” to degrade and destroy our race. “Freedom” is not of value if it harms

what we love.

The right of a race to seek its own cultural, genetic, and biological preservation is superior to that of any other right, including the supposed but non-existent “right” of individuals of a different race to live amongst it. Indeed, there is no such “right” to the geographical integration of the different races. Rather, not only does each race have a right to *exclude* all those of different race from its society, but it has a *duty* to do so if it wishes to preserve its own unique cultural, genetic, and biological existence. This is because all geographical integration of different races destroys culture, genes and lives, that which Nature produced as part of its evolutionary process for the diversity of life. Hence the geographical, societal integration of different races is a crime against Nature and against life.

Sentimentality is no substitute for survival. Compassion cannot be allowed to undermine, and consequently destroy, our racial existence. In a general sense, one can have compassion for the lot of all creatures in a world in which suffering, toil, and death are the rule rather than the exception. However, compassion that allows the destruction of our own racial life is as evil as that of knowingly opening the gates of one’s city to the rampage of an invading army. Racial preservation thus requires intolerance of all that which undermines that preservation. Intolerance is good if the preservation of our race is served thereby.

A healthy society is one in which each of its members accepts and finds satisfaction in the role that he or she plays within it. It is one of consonance instead of dissonance, of fulfillment instead of frustration. It is a society of natural roles, responsibilities, and duties—one that recognizes that each racial comrade has a role to play that is conducive to his or her own inborn nature in the scheme of things. It rejects the idea that everyone should do or think the same way and embraces instead the fact that each individual has his own niche in his racial family and that his purpose in life is to fulfill that niche, whatever it may be, to the best of his ability. The healthy society recognizes that the individual is an individual of his *race*, not an individual existing alone. He is not an isolated “atom” but rather a member of a racial *team*, a team in which like other teams, each member has a distinct role to play for the benefit of that team. We Racial Loyalists forever

banish the notion that the individual and his race can, or should, ever be at odds with one another. Nor is the individual ever a separate entity whose interests are to be considered outside of the racial context. Rather, the individual strives to fulfill his natural role in life, a role that not only exists for his own personal satisfaction but also exists for the benefit of his race of which he is a part.

Racial division is the most natural and basic division that exists between men and, indeed, between all creatures that exist. Men are divided by race more than by anything else. Divisions by class, religion, and ideology, on the other hand, are entirely arbitrary inventions that come and go with the times and which bear no relationship to the actual physical world in which we live. Hence such divisions have little to no value. Racial kinship, on the other hand, is a physical reality that exists among all creatures regardless of how much money they make, what religion they practice, or what ideas cross their minds, if any. It does not come and go but rather is immutable. We Racial Loyalists thus place allegiance to the physical world before the intellectual world, the laws of Nature before the (temporary) laws of society, and the natural before the artificial. We want the individual, society, the State, and our race to live in harmony with Nature instead of against it.

The maintenance of true diversity on earth requires the maintenance of distinctions between people and peoples by which that diversity exists. In other words, if everyone were to be rendered the same, there would obviously be no diversity left. On the other hand, if we maintain the inborn differences between people and peoples, we preserve the diversity of human life. We Racial Loyalists want diversity not only between races but also within our race. We want our males to be masculine and our females to be feminine, each with their own distinct roles for the defense, perpetuation, and prosperity of our race. We want our nations to remain unique with their own unique, distinct cultures and languages. We Racial Loyalists thus reverse the maniacal drive towards the destruction of all racial, national, sexual, and cultural distinctions. We despise the effort by the current world to drive everyone through a meat grinder so that we all come out the same. We realize that “equality” and “diversity” are a contradiction in terms. If everyone is made the same, i.e. equal, they

will no longer be diverse. On the other hand, if they are diverse, they are not the “equal” of one another. Equality of *legal rights* within the same society between those of equal (the same) race is one thing and is of course desirable; equality of roles and functions, on the other hand, destroys the specialization that is needed for any cultural or moral progress.

It is the role of the man to earn his family’s daily bread, to husband his wife, to be a father to his children, and to defend his family and his race physically if necessary. It is the role of the woman to be a good wife and mother, to prepare the food for the family, to teach her children, and to otherwise nurture a happy and healthy homestead. Now and then there may be some interlap between these roles and yet these roles must always remain. Crime, frustration, and turmoil thrive when these traditional, natural roles are subverted, erased, or reversed. The more that women try to be like men, the more they devalue themselves in the process. The more that men try to be like women, the more they devalue themselves in the process. No self-respecting man wants to see a woman lead his combat troop into battle. No self-respecting woman wants to defer to a man’s judgment in matters of child care. To ignore the natural differences between the sexes is to deny the physical reality of the world and is to destroy that which makes each sex unique and beautiful.

The traditional roles of the sexes in society are hence more reflective of the natural world than opposed to it; they would not have formed in the first place had there not been a natural basis for them. Indeed, just as each sex has its own distinct role to play in life among all *other* creatures that exist, so too does each sex have its own distinct role to play within the human races. Races are thus evidently well-served by this specialization of roles or such specialization would never have arisen among them or become so universally held. When each sex has its own distinct role within the race, it is able to master that role; when it is instead a jack of all trades, it is a master of none. The greatest woman is not the woman who “breaks glass ceilings” over which *men* dwell but rather she who rejoices in that which a man *can never have*: her motherhood. The greatest man is not the man who shirks his responsibilities to his family that are his by virtue of his sex but rather he who takes them on without disparagement. It stands

to reason that if women only duplicate what men already do, all benefit is lost by there being two sexes instead of one. No role is better when both are so necessary.

There are two core reasons why the natural, distinct roles of men and women in society have broken down. First is the propaganda attacking these roles by a mass media and others who seek to destroy *all* racial, national, cultural, and sexual distinctions in people. Second is the fact that our women have been driven out of their homes out of necessity and into the workforce by the raceless capitalist system. Since White men could no longer earn enough money to provide for their families because of their new, forced “competition” with the low wage non-white workers of the world, White women were forced to enter the workforce by the many millions in order to obtain an income that had previously been obtained satisfactorily by their husband’s labor alone. Raceless capitalism thus not only destroyed the earning power of our men but forced our women to abandon their natural role in our race, a role that had been very much to the benefit of our men, women, and children alike. It is a basic fact that when our White workers are forced into economic competition with the non-white workers of the world who are paid far lower wages for their labor—so-called “free enterprise”—that the wages of our own workers fall and our women are compelled into the workplace to make up the difference. This in turn increases the unemployment of our men since they are not only competing with one another for jobs but are now also competing with women too. As a result, even more wives leave their homes in search of employment in order to make up for the unemployment of their husbands and the erosion of the natural roles of the sexes only grows worse. Instead of being raised by their parents, children are raised by television sets and babysitters. It is unreasonable to expect of a woman that she work as an employee eight hours a day and then come home and work as a mother for the rest.

Thus raceless capitalism has in this respect also been of great harm to our race. We end that harm by ending raceless capitalism. When White people no longer have to “compete” with the non-white labor of the world, when White employers are required to employ White people, when businesses owned by White people in non-white

countries are returned to the White countries where they belong, the wages of our people will rise dramatically, our men will once again be able to provide for their entire family on one paycheck, and our women will be able to return to their homes where they are needed most. There need no longer be any “juggling” of “motherhood and career” and each sex will once again be the master of its own role. *There is quite simply no role in society that can ever be as important as that of the mother.* Instead of some kind of badge of degradation and shame, as those who have sought to destroy our race have made it out to be, it is instead the highest calling that derives and requires the greatest support and power that we can give it, not its weakening through additional forced labors outside the home. The strain of life is lessened when each sex is able to focus on its own unique role with no “juggling” of anything else being necessary. It hurts a man to know that his own toil outside the home is not enough to provide for his family. It hurts a woman to know that she is forced to be a part-time mother only. The needs and desires of men and women in this regard are different because men and women are different. No man feels as bad as a woman does when he is apart from his children. No woman feels the blow to her self-esteem that a man feels when she is the one who is unable to provide for the family through her labors outside the home. There is a basic, instinctive difference here that neither can, nor should, be discarded. It is a man’s joy to know that his wife can stay home to rule the roost. It is a woman’s joy to know that that place is where her power lie. Nothing can be more important for the healthy development of our youth than that their mothers’ time be free for the vital task of educating them, not just in knowledge but, more importantly, in life. No benefits stemming from a “career” can ever possibly equal the importance of nurturing happy, healthy, and well-rounded members of our White racial community.

Every race is only one generation away from extinction. Hence it is the youngest generation that is always the most important. It is thus not a coincidence that our youth are targeted the most today by the propaganda of the foes of our racial life since those foes know full well that if they can destroy our youth, our race can have no future. Hence our youth have been confronted by the most insidious propaganda imaginable, with their heavy and increasing mongrelization with the

other races being the most conspicuous and disastrous result. Due to their more impressionable minds, it is our youth whose minds have been subverted the most from the drive for racial preservation that all of us instinctively possess. The only solution is that we Racial Loyalists reach the youth heavily with our own message, that our focus in fact be on them more than on any other segment of our people. Those minds that are sadly impressionable for racial treason today are just as impressionable for the racial loyalty that we demand; the minds that have been formed for evil so often today can be formed by us for good instead. Indeed, not only are the youth instinctively inclined to be Racial Loyalists just like the rest of our people but the Racial Loyalist cause itself appeals to the sense of rebellion and idealism which the youth are imbued with the strongest. Thus the natural advantage is actually with us. After all, what can be more rebellious today in this era of widespread racial treason than total and fanatical loyalty and activism for the White Race? Where is idealism greater than in the cause that despises the materialistic values of today in favor of racial love? It is the youth who are the most receptive to the spirit of revolution and in this age of racial treason, nothing is more revolutionary than White Racial Loyalty. It is the total spitting in the eye of the status quo and it is our understanding of that fact that will enable us to win not only the youth but our racial future in the process. It is the Racial Loyalist cause that can appeal to the youth more than any other; we need not concede them and we must not concede them to the foes of our racial life.

Since all White people are part of one racial team, and since the various roles on that team all exist to serve the interests of that team, we Racial Loyalists hold that all White people have equal status in the racial community regardless of whatever they are paid for their various occupations. Thus our family farmers have the same status as our executives. Our coal miners have the same status as the owners. Just as no member of a sports team is despised so long as he fulfills his role on that team, we Racial Loyalists despise no member of our White Race who does likewise. Unlike the current society where a badge of inferiority is placed upon those who perform manual labor, for instance, we Racial Loyalists respect and esteem all who labor conscientiously, whether with their hands or with their heads, for their

race, families, and selves. There thus exists no lower caste with us based on income; rather, all White people who toil have the same status and the same respect. We are all workers for our racial community and that community is indivisible in the status and esteem paid to its members. The manual laborer and the intellectual laborer join hands with equal pride and equal place for the fulfillment of our common racial destiny.

A race that apologizes for its history towards other races is a race that has assumed a slave-like mentality. It can only become free once again when it has discarded all such apologies and the foolish guilt which evokes them. So-called “repentance” towards the other races is, and always has been, humiliating servitude. One cannot have pride and a sense of self-worth while indulging in such humiliating servitude at the same time. A race can either be free or slave but the worst slavery of all is that which is self-imposed. No fetters can burden a race more than its own thoughts. Today our White Race is a victim to such fettering thoughts and it is up to us to break those fetters.

Struggle and strife is in the nature of man. It will hence either be directed internally, *within* the society in which he lives or it will be directed externally, *outside* the society, for it must exist, one way or the other. The healthy society tries to keep this struggle and strife, so intrinsic to man, external to it; the sick society allows the struggle and strife to thrive like a contagion and fester within it, unchecked. The Racial Loyalist society *externalizes* the struggle and strife through its belief in the brotherhood of all White people and its *non*-brotherhood with the other races. Since its friends are defined as its own community and its foes are defined as those *outside* that community, it is healthy and remains so. The multiracial society, on the other hand, *internalizes* all of its struggle and strife since its friends and foes are totally intermixed and contained within its own society. The natural disdain that all men feel, one way or the other, is directed internally, *within* that society, with disharmony, chaos, and frustration the widespread and inevitable result. In the multiracial society, different cultures and races disdain and clash with one another by virtue of their mutual presence. The society is constantly irritated by the disdain of each of its members for one another, a disdain that can never be fully erased. The Racial Loyalist society, on the contrary, directs all of

its disdain *outward* since all White people are part of the *in*-group and all non-whites are part of the *out*-group. We can love and relate to our neighbor because our neighbor shares our *nature*. The society itself has values that comport with that nature because it is composed of only one race and the nature that is common to all of its members. We know who our friends are and we know who our foes are. Our friends are all those within our homogeneous community and society. Our foes—or at least those to whom we are indifferent—are those *outside* our society. Thus whatever struggle and strife we find intrinsic to our nature is directed outward rather than allowed to hurt us from within. Only the Racial Loyalist, homogeneous society, can make that claim.

The conscious and deliberate exclusion of other races has always united a society; the deliberate or inadvertent inclusion of other races in society makes such unity impossible. A race cannot be united and “inclusive” at the same time. It is in the nature of man to feel anger, to feel hate, to feel disdain for otherwise his history would not be rife with it. It is better then that this anger, this hatred, this disdain be directed outward *from* the society than be allowed to be intrinsic to the society itself. As long as men are men, they will harbor negative feelings about other men; hatred can no more be banished from the world than love. The Racial Loyalist society thus pushes those negative feelings away from its own society *onto the other races who are outside of it* and thus has harmony. The multiracial society, on the other hand, foists those feelings upon *its own inhabitants* and thus has war within itself. The Racial Loyalist, homogeneous society, the society where everyone is of the same race, is the only society that can be at peace with itself. The mongrel, multi-racial society, is always at war.

Technology is only a tool for the improvement of quality of life and, if need be, to protect and preserve that life. It is no substitute for the culture, genes, and lives of our White people but rather is a tool to serve that culture, those genes, and those lives. Technology can and should be limited, if appropriate, for that purpose. It cannot be allowed, ever, to override that purpose. As with money, technology is a means to an end. It is not an end in itself. Improvements in technology do not change the basic reality of our racial existence or our duty to preserve that existence. Rather, technology is only an add-on to our racial existence that already has great value in its own right.

From the soil comes the sustenance of all life. Every race must thus take great care of its soil and not allow its degradation, for such degradation degrades its own existence in the process. Nor must it lose its spiritual connection with that soil by which its existence is also maintained. Indeed, the stronger that connection, the stronger the race will be. So-called modern society has removed the spiritual connection between our blood and its soil. Land has become despised as yet another mere commercial entity instead of being viewed as the healthy maintainer of our racial life that it is. We Racial Loyalists mean to restore that connection. There is our blood (race) but there is also the soil upon which it lives. The blood does come first, but the soil must come second. They are in fact dependent upon one another. It is not in our nature to be nomads always on the move. Rather, it is in our nature to plant strong roots in the lands in which we live and to defend those roots at the risk of our lives if necessary. When a race is willing to give up its soil to rival races without a fight, it is but a short step to its ceding of its racial existence itself. The struggle for racial preservation must also include the struggle for those means by which a race preserves itself. Our own soil is, and always has been, integral to that preservation.

The good war is the war that furthers our racial survival. The bad war is the war that damages that racial survival. That our White Race is so few in numbers today in comparison with that of the other races is largely a reflection of the fact that most of our wars have been bad. By fighting one another, by unleashing our increasingly lethal technology upon one another, by bleeding ourselves by the millions in intraracial wars, we are, as a consequence, in retreat today as a race with the other races now occupying nearly the entire earth at our expense. The wars of Europe, regardless of their various praised causes now and at the time they took place, seem silly now that Europe is being overrun by the mud people of the world. American victory in all of *its* wars seems fruitless now in light of the fact that America itself is now likewise being overrun by the other races. We Racial Loyalists end all wars that are irrelevant to or that harm our racial survival. We refuse to douse the soil of this earth with our blood only to bestow that soil to the mud people as the occupiers of that soil. We refuse to be cannon fodder for governments that are lackeys to

the world Jewish power. It is our resolve that all of the wars of the future involving our race be *good* wars and never again be wars that undermine our racial existence on this earth.

There is no such thing as a “good” war between White nations regardless of the cause or motivation involved. All disputes between the nations of our race must instead be resolved peacefully by virtue of our mutual loyalty to our greater White Race. Indeed, with the total victory of the Racial Loyalist idea, wars between White nations will no longer be possible since that loyalty necessarily forbids wars where our White Race can be the only casualty. When the attitude is one of race before nation, it is the best interests of the *race* that likewise come first before any national interests that could be furthered by war. A White Race that is devoted to its best interests as a *race* cannot tolerate wars within itself that can only weaken its ability to survive amidst the other races, especially today.

No government is ever owed the shedding of our racial blood in a conflict through which our racial blood can only lose. There is no supposed obligation of citizenship in any State that can supersede the loyalty that we have to our own kind. Only the war that gives our White Race more territory or raw materials at the expense of the *non-white* races, or that culls their numbers, or that defends our race from their harm, can be good, worthy of our praise, and worthy of our sacrifice.

Racial separation and racial supremacy are a contradiction in terms. The racial separatist is concerned only with the lives of his own race while the racial supremacist concerns himself with the lives of races that are not his own. The racial separatist does not concern himself with the welfare of the other races, how they run their affairs, how they behave towards one another, or anything else that they do so long as his own race is not harmed in the process. The racial supremacist, on the other hand, insists upon telling the other races how they must live or otherwise seeks supremacy and oppression over them whether within the same territory or without. Since we Racial Loyalists desire separation, we therefore oppose racial supremacy, including the so-called “white supremacy” by which our cause is so wrongly apt to be mislabeled. Rather, it is Racial Loyalty and its belief in racial separation that respects the difference between races and enables them to live their lives without interference from

one another. It is Racial Loyalty that enables each race to fulfill its own destiny within its respective territory. It is Racial Loyalty that hence fights against racial supremacy since there can be no supremacy of one race over that of another without their being integrated with one another in some way. This though is precisely what we Racial Loyalists oppose. It is thus Racial Loyalty that not only ends conflict between White people but also reduces conflict between the White Race and the other races. Nothing in the world causes more problems among peoples than their failure to mind their own business. Since only our White Race is the business of we Racial Loyalists, we Racial Loyalists thus reduce the amount of problems in the world. On the other hand, it is precisely those who claim to care about “all” races who cause the most problems among them and if they are White, they unwittingly impose the very system of “white” supremacy that they claim to oppose. After all, it is he who seeks to impose the supremacy of his own country, his own values, and his own theory of economics upon those not of his own kind who is obviously the “supremacist.” We Racial Loyalists, on the other hand, oppose supremacy in favor of racial self-determination. Where there is no integration of the races in any respect—whether geographical, economic, or otherwise—there is no interference between them in each other’s lives and that is the path to true order and true peace.

Capitalism and (white) supremacy go hand in hand because capitalism is always seeking markets for its goods without regard for the race of the particular “consumer” involved—markets that can only be protected by exerting some form of supremacy over the societies where those markets exist. Since capitalism by its nature always seeks expansion into new markets, it must necessarily expand into the non-white societies and thus there arises the need for control over those societies or supremacy, in other words. Since under capitalism personal profit is the goal to be protected at all costs, that includes imposing the will of the capitalist upon the subject peoples as well as waging war upon them as necessary so as to keep the profits flowing. Indeed, war itself is big business through the lucrative production of weapons and other materials that must also be replaced after they are used. Hence one of the reasons why the most capitalistic of all countries, the United States, has almost always been at war

someplace around the world. In addition, the peoples of the world find themselves ensnared by global financial controls and arrangements that place them in perpetual debt and which thus destroy their ability to have self-determination. A people that is constantly in debt is thwarted from pursuing its own destiny. Thus it is capitalism that institutes the policy of supremacy over the races, to use them for the money making of the few, and this includes the supremacy over our own race that is held today by the same financial interests. To be sure the other races gain much through their being economically manipulated, especially since they were incapable of any kind of high civilization without the intervention of our race in the first place. However, for the Racial Loyalist, this is entirely beside the point. Since we are not interested in involving ourselves in the affairs of the other races, we are not interested in imposing any economic system upon them. Since we do not wish to mingle with them, we do not wish to profit off of them. Since we wish to protect our own culture, we are not interested in mingling that culture with the cultures of the other races. Since we want the total separation of our race from the other races, there is no capitalism to be imposed by us upon the other races that is in need of protection, whether through war or otherwise. Thus it is the Racial Loyalist who leaves the other races alone whether that ultimately accrues to their benefit or not.

It is the raceless pursuit of money that breaks down and destroys distinctions between races, peoples, and cultures. It is the raceless pursuit of money that makes the world "smaller." When money is king, everything else is servant. When all that matters is the color of cash, the color of race suffers. When all peoples and races are reduced to the level of mere "consumers," a uniformity is imposed upon them as to what they value in life and the result of this, of course, is the destruction of diversity in men. Racial Loyalty and so-called "globalism" (international capitalism) are thus incompatible with one another and it is Racial Loyalty that unites, in true defense of race, culture, civilization, and freedom, that which has previously been misnamed the "left" and the "right."

Banks and bankers are parasitic by nature because they live off the livelihood of others without producing anything of value themselves. A healthy society must totally subordinate them to the

best interests of the people rather than allow them to exercise any kind of independent power over society. Indeed, it is a truism that either the race must be the master of money or money will no doubt be the master of the race. Today we have the latter situation with all of its abuse; tomorrow we must have the former with all of its advantages to our White people as a whole. In reality, societies need not function according to economic principles at all. Rather, as in the case of we Racial Loyalists, we value our people regardless of their individual capacity for or interest in personal profit and we create our policies accordingly.

The better man is not the man whose sole claim to greatness is his ability to make great sums of money but rather the man of superior cultural gifts, courage, or honor in the service of his White Race. Contrary to what the present Jewish-minded society would have our people believe, there are many people who have little to no interest in acquiring vast personal fortunes as if that should be the dominant purpose of their lives. Not everyone is consumed with the thought of becoming wealthy. We Racial Loyalists therefore see no reason why personal wealth should decide how the society itself is run. There are other values that we hold more dear, namely the value of our race and those facets of life that can be wielded for its preservation and advancement. Aside from food, clothing, and shelter, people actually have few material needs. The acquisition of material goods in fact only excites a desire for more that can never be fully satisfied. What they need instead for fulfillment is a purpose in life that is greater than themselves.

It is folly to believe that a society devoted to purely selfish interests can remain intact permanently. This is because the very thing that creates “society” in the first place—the subordination of personal interests in favor of the interests of the greater community—is obviously lacking in a society that places such a maniacal emphasis on the pursuit of personal wealth. Men do not risk their lives for money because if they die, the money that they coveted so much is of no use to them. Rather there must be a higher ideal than that of cash if anyone is to fight for the perpetuation of the society in question even at the cost of his own personal well-being. What we have in America, Europe, and elsewhere today where our White people live are

societies where the pursuit of personal wealth is a mere bandage that keeps everything from ripping apart for the immediate future but at the same time grows ever weaker in the process. It holds together totally incompatible races, peoples, and cultures in the absence of anything else that can do so instead. The bandage will continue to fray until it has unraveled completely. The rebellion against financial interests dominating the day has already in fact begun and it will continue until that day has come to an end. Then it will be race and ethnicity that will take their place as the driving forces in society as it should have been all along.

Our people have been deluded by capitalism into believing that the meaning of their lives is in the acquisition of personal wealth but then when they acquire that wealth, they realize that their lives still have no meaning. On the other hand, our people have been deluded by Marxism *likewise* into believing that economics is the supreme value and that everything on earth is and should be subordinate to it. Capitalism and communism are thus the two sides of the same materialistic coin that ignores the value of Man himself. They spring from the same materialistic ethos of the Jewish mind, a mind that is simply incapable of thinking in terms that do not involve money in one way or another. Both render men slaves to mere economic theories at the expense of their actual, racial existence. It is no coincidence that Jews have always been at the helm of both capitalism and communism because both have always been designed, in part, to gather as much wealth for the Jews as possible—one through so-called “free enterprise” and the other through outright theft. It was in fact the advent of capitalism that made the advent of communism inevitable, for those who said that society should be based upon the economic principle of personal self-interest (capitalism) were bound to be countered by those who claimed on the contrary that society should be based upon economic *equality* (communism). The common denominator of both though is, of course, economics. However, what is “economics” but a mere contrivance of *Man*? There is no economics in Nature, only the struggle of each race to preserve itself using whatever means it deems appropriate through either its instinct or its reason. That struggle though is none other than our own cause of Racial Loyalty. With Racial Loyalty there is no struggle between rich

and poor because both are subordinated to the interests of the race as a whole. With Racial Loyalty there are no “classes” because the only “class” is our White Race. With Racial Loyalty all White people seek to profit both themselves *and* their race. With Racial Loyalty economics is a *servant*, at best, a tool to use as we see fit. With the shared responsibility of all White people to their own kind, there is true equality for all White people as Brothers and Sisters of the same race, an equality that can never be found anyplace else because the only equality that can exist on this earth is the equality of being part of *the same race* in its struggle for life. There will always be those who have more material possessions than others because the aptitude and desire for such possessions vary greatly in men. However, they can all place a higher value on that which they all share: their membership in the same racial family. Men need not chase after an imaginary equality when there is a real one staring them in the face. We all have our place in our race for its future.

In nearly every field imaginable, our race is harmed when the pursuit of personal profit is allowed to be the sole motive that guides men in their actions. Our countries are allowed to be invaded by the other races when the only consideration is whether business owners will be “profited” by their cheaper labor. Our factories are dismantled and shipped overseas when the only consideration is whether higher “profits” will be obtained for the owners if they do so. Our people have the most atrociously unhealthy diets in the world when the only consideration is whether it is “profitable” to dispense unhealthy food. The natural environment is polluted and pillaged when the only consideration is whether “profits” may be obtained. Our people ingest billions of toxic so-called “medicines” on the advice and propaganda of doctors and drug companies because it is more “profitable” to keep the people perpetually sick and dependent instead of helping them obtain actual health through a healthy diet and lifestyle. Our land is allowed to be bought up by the other races when that is the “profitable” thing to do. The “culture” of our people is rendered into complete trash when that is where the “profits” lie. Child rapists obtain short term prison sentences, if they are punished at all, because there are few “profits” to obtain by protecting children. Our young people go to college expecting eventual high “profits” by doing so, only to receive

high *debt* instead. The legal system is more about obtaining “profits” for the lawyers and judges and prisoners than about obtaining justice. Television seeks to obtain “profits” for its advertisers instead of uplifting men. So-called “democracy” is legalized bribery where every vote for legislation is available for a price. In every field our race is corrupted by the raceless pursuit of profit and when money rules the day, it is the Jews who rule the money.

The bottom line is that when money is made a god, the culture, genes, and lives of a race are shoved aside and the race dies a gradual but steady death. A race is simply unable to maintain a healthy, perpetual, or moral existence in any manner when the “profit” for the individual is what guides it in life. Nor can a race have control over its own destiny when the idol of personal profit enables that individual to do whatever he wants to thwart that destiny. A race must thus make a choice: will it devote itself to its preservation and advancement or will it devote itself, instead, to the personal profit of the individual at the *expense* of that preservation and advancement? The simple reality is that it cannot do both. Either the individual comes before the race or the race comes before the individual, as far as priorities are concerned, because one is either more important than the other or it is not. The first is the way of the artificial, transitory values of men. The second is the way of Nature and every natural creature that exists, the Racial Loyalist. The maintenance of racial existence must come before the desires of the individual existence. The individual must obtain his wealth within that context; the treasure of the individual and the weal of his race must go hand in hand. Even when there is no profit for the individual to be obtained, what must be done is that which furthers the best interests of the race and its members, always.

There can be no doubt but that we are today living in the most corrupt time in the history of the world. Not only is there the money corruption but there is also cultural corruption, moral corruption, educational corruption, and sexual corruption everywhere. This is the result of our generations being indoctrinated by television, a medium that has been controlled from the very beginning by those hostile to our health as a people in every way. In fact, one cannot rightly be surprised at the lengths to which our people will go in the corrupt

pursuit of cash when they have already been corrupted in every other way as well. Indeed, it is a mistake to focus totally on their mania for money when they have been corrupted in so many other ways that are even worse. It is easy to understand why a White Race that today revels in its greed, cowardice, and sexual perversions might be unwilling to be proud of itself, for such corruptions drive pride out of its soul with a whip. It is easy to understand why our White Race today grovels to its enemies when the minds and bodies of its members have been so thoroughly weakened by this so-called "modern" world of ours that attacks everything that would give it the strength to defy those enemies. A White Race that is undermined in its culture, its morals, its education, and its expression of sexual instincts is easy prey for its dissolution and eventual extinction. It is destroyed from within before it is destroyed from without. It is softened up, as it were, for the kill. Loyalty to the White Race hence requires a willingness to confront and attack the corruptions with which our White people are today afflicted, including whatever corruptions we happen to find within ourselves. Merely believing in the White racial cause is hence not enough; we must also fight that which weakens us as a people.

A racially treasonous order lacks any legitimacy regardless of how many guns, lies, and dollars prop it up. Rather, anything and everything that betrays the permanent cultural, genetic, and biological preservation of the White Race must be supplanted, defeated, and expunged from the earth. That goes for racial integration in any and all forms as it is racial integration, and only racial integration, that destroys the culture, genes, and lives of a race. Separation is life. Integration is death. The Racial Loyalist fights for Life.

CHAPTER THREE

THE INESCAPABLE JEWISH PROBLEM

The way the Jews would have people believe, they have been hated throughout history for absolutely nothing, that all of our ancestors and others who opposed them or “oppressed” them did so without any justice whatever. It is as if we are expected to believe that peoples around the world simply woke up one day and decided to hate Jews because they had nothing better to do. Thus, according to the Jews, anti-semitism is the exclusive product of the anti-semites with the Jews being merely hapless bystanders as pure as undriven snow. Any and all animosity towards the Jews is alleged to be solely the fault of those with the animosity with the Jews themselves having done nothing, absolutely nothing, to incur it. That such a viewpoint is implausible on its face should be obvious and yet the Jews have largely succeeded in their peddling of it across the entire White world and especially in America where the idolizing of the Jews has today reached a level never seen before in all history. One would think that since there are two sides to every story that there must be two sides to the story of anti-semitism as well and that since there are indeed two sides, the Jewish side may not necessarily be right. Such an idea though has been ruthlessly suppressed by none other than the Jews themselves through their control of the mass media, educational system, and government. Yes, there is *anti-semitism*, so goes their story, but *Semitism* has no responsibility for it. The Jews are innocent, the world is guilty. The Jews have never done the slightest wrong to the Gentiles; we instead have just wanted to “scapegoat” them because of our own insecurities, boredom, envy of how wonderful and better than us they supposedly are, and because we are just looking for somebody to blame and hate for our own failures with the Jews being a convenient target. This is what the Jews would have the world believe and amazingly, aside from the Arab world, they have been almost totally successful in that regard.

One would think that the simple law of averages would disprove their claim. After all, if the Jews have been hated by so many peoples at so many different times throughout history, the odds are strong that

there must be some justification for it. However, since most people have a weak sense of history, their reasoning never gets that far. They live totally in the present and do not consider the events of the past several thousand years that they wave off merely as “the past” and a time when people were supposedly more “ignorant” than they are today. Indeed, they go about their lives as if the past never even *existed* and as if the struggles of the past never existed either. Little do they realize that though more information generally is *available* today than in the past, it matters greatly who controls and manages that information, and thus if the information is controlled and managed by the Jews themselves, the Jews will naturally do their best to slant it in their favor or withhold altogether any information that reflects negatively upon them. Furthermore, the existence of a mass media today itself tends to suppress independent thought because people rely far more upon what they read, see, and hear through it than upon their own judgment as occurred in times past. Television, radio, and newspapers, in other words, *instill* opinions in people whereas in the past, people arrived at their opinions on their own. Thus it is not that the people of the past were ignorant concerning the Jews but rather that the people of today are ignorant about their own ignorance on the subject. With the advent of the mass media, especially television, the people both think less for themselves while being subjected to it and are indoctrinated with the Jewish viewpoint at the same time. Hence they give the question of anti-semitism short shrift, presuming that what the Jews say about it is true.

If the Jews are right that anti-semitism is caused solely by the anti-semites, that must mean that our ancestors who hated them were in the wrong. Conversely, if the Jews are wrong, that must mean that our ancestors who hated them had a basis for their hatred. So, the question becomes: with whom should we side? Should we really take the side of the Jews against that of our own ancestors, accepting the claim of the Jews that everyone who ever hated them was a fool, evil, lunatic, opportunist, or mere envier of their supposed greatness? That in fact is what their claim demands when the matter is viewed logically, rationally, and objectively because the startling fact is that as long as there have been Jews, there have been those who have thought ill of them. For no other people can the same be said and indeed, when the

peoples of the world could agree upon *nothing else*, they found themselves in agreement on *this*. Whether Greek or Roman, Egyptian or Phoenician, German or Slav, or those of other ethnicities, the feeling was unanimous: the Jews were a scourge rightly subjected to discrimination, expulsion, and even pogroms. The Jews were *persona non grata* everywhere they went; no one liked them and no one wanted them around. And yet again, according to the Jews, they were innocent of any wrongdoing and everybody else was wrong for thinking otherwise. This seems extremely unlikely to anyone who has thought the matter through because it would require that the other peoples of the world were in the wrong over and over again over a period of thousands of years, that in fact only the Jews were in the right. However, even if this were not so, the question is begged as to why we should take the side of the Jews over the opinions of our own forefathers anyway, why we should say that the entire history of aversion to the Jews has been just one big mistake. The latter is, after all, the Jewish explanation. Either the Semite (the Jews) is right or the anti-semite (the non-Jews) is right and so the sides are clearly drawn. Remarkably here we have a race, the Jews, in which aversion towards them is so assumed that they are the only people on earth for which an actual word in the dictionary has been specially coined for those who disdain them: "anti-semite." No other people bears such an odd infamy. Should we really side with the Semites or side with our own people, historically, on this subject?

Being loyal to our own kind, the answer to the question of anti-semitism is thus obvious for we Racial Loyalists: we side with our ancestors, our forefathers, rather than side with the race that they bitterly opposed. We do not deem every nation of Europe to have been wrong about the Jews and the Jews alone to have been right. We do not take the side of the Jews against that of our own people. We do not make heroes out of those our racial brethren declared to be villains. We do not pretend that anti-semitism has a source anyplace other than that of the "Semites" themselves. The fiction of alleged delusion on the part of our White Race regarding the Jews gives way to cold, hard logic and loyalty to our own kind. And just as the Jews gave the rest of the world ample reason to hate them in the past, we look at what they are doing in the world today and find that they

continue to give the rest of the world ample reason to hate them. *Semitism* has remained with us unfortunately and so necessarily has its antidote: *anti-semitism*. *Anti-semitism did not form out of thin air; it is the correct response to the negative presence of the Jews amongst us*. There would be no anti-semitism had the Jews not foisted their *Semitism* upon us first. There would have been no anti-semitism throughout history had the presence of the Jews amongst us and other peoples been a positive one. Thus speaks logic.

Even though there are those who would wish to ignore it, the Jewish problem still exists. There is simply no understanding the decline, degradation, and degeneration of our White Race today without understanding the role of the Jews in causing it. Their presence is everywhere in the destruction of everything we hold dear. To ignore that is like being in a rainstorm while ignoring the raindrops. To be sure, there are those who are afraid of the Jews so much that they are afraid of the subject. However, it is that very fear of the subject of the Jews and their power that corroborates the negative Jewish power of which we speak for otherwise the fear would not exist. In other words, people would not fear addressing the subject of Jewish power over society if there were, in fact, no such power over society. Most White people, even as distracted and confused as they currently are, have a vague sense at least that the Jews have an influence in society far beyond what their raw numbers would otherwise indicate. Indeed they do and the Jews would likely even admit that they do. What is missed is the extent of that influence, indeed domination, and the profoundly negative nature of it. So, there really is no need for any charade that the Jews' power is merely relative to their percentage of the population. Instead, their power is everywhere detected and felt. They are the puppet masters over the governments under which our White people have the misfortune of living. That which is perceived to be in *their* best interests rules the day. We Racial Loyalists, loyal to the best interests of our White Race in all things and at all times, do not care to tolerate such a power over us. We do not accept the idea that a different race, especially a race as historically hostile to our own race as the Jews have always been, should be allowed to manipulate and control the societies in which we live. We do not care to accept the domination of an enemy race. The

Jews, on the other hand, want to preserve and expand their power over us just as they have sought to do throughout history. They incurred the wrath of our ancestors for that conduct and they incur our wrath now. However, what they are doing today is even *worse* for our racial future than what they did in the past. Thus, if anything, our disdain for their presence amongst us must be *more* than that of our ancestors, not less, and our resistance to their drive for absolute power must be greater as well, not less. The more that the Jews foist their *Semitism* upon us, the more *anti-semitism* there naturally must be.

It is the Jews who have led the effort to flood our lands with the non-white invaders. It is the Jews who bankrolled the black civil wrongs movement. It is the Jews who are behind the homosexual movement and the push for the legalization of faggot so-called "marriage." It is the Jews who use their media control to peddle trash culture to our people. It is the Jews who heavily promote the mongrelization and hence destruction of our race with their control of the entire television and print media. It is the Jews who manipulate so-called "American" foreign policy in the interests of *Israel*, not America, and who use American soldiers, sailors, and marines as cannon fodder and battering rams against *Israel's* foes. It is the Jews who dominate the "feminist" movement in the drive to destroy the family unit that is so basic to a healthy society. It is the Jews who originated and control the pornography industry. In short, it is the Jews who seek to destroy us genetically, morally, and biologically. It is the Jews who wish to tear down our White Race from its heights and throw it into the gutter. They are the arch force for chaos and destruction in this world.

By and large the Jews will not even try to deny the specific charges that we level against them. Instead, they simply try to recast their deeds as something positive. Instead of admitting that they have opened the gates of our country to the non-white invaders with the intention of bringing us down, for example, they will claim that they merely love "diversity." Instead of admitting that they financed the black civil wrongs movement with the deliberate object of weakening White society, they will claim that they merely love "justice." Instead of admitting that they want the perversion of homosexuality to undermine White morality, they will claim that they merely believe in "human

dignity.” Instead of admitting that they want to mongrelize the White Race into oblivion and thus that they intentionally bombard our people with images of interracial couples on television and elsewhere in an effort to achieve that end, they will claim that they merely believe in “love.” Instead of admitting that so-called “American” foreign policy is actually a battering ram for the supremacy of their Jewish State of Israel, they will claim merely that “Israel is America’s best friend” and that is why we must support it. Instead of admitting that they use feminist ideology as a means of turning our men and women against each other so as to eviscerate the family unit, they will claim that they merely believe in “gender equality.” Instead of admitting that they wish to corrupt our minds with their pornography, they will claim that they merely love “freedom.” The saliva from their spit becomes holy water. Their vices become virtues. Their evil becomes good. They convince the masses that they are sincere in their espousals when in reality their only design is our destruction. All causes for the Jews, all policies for the Jews, are mere means to an end, that end being the dissolution of the White Race. Everything that the Jews *claim* to believe in is meant to deceive the masses as to their true aim. However, the charges against them remain true no matter how they wish recast them. It remains the case that they wish to confuse, distract, pollute, break up, and destroy their historical rival, the White Race. To be for the White Race is hence to be against the Jews and hence why the Jews have always placed themselves in opposition to anything beneficial to White cultural, genetic, and biological preservation. Their own actions have forced this antipathy between the two groups whether we would want it to be that way or not.

The involvement of the Jews in everything harmful to our racial survival, racial health, and general well-being is so thoroughly documented that it is unnecessary to repeat all of the documentation here. Hundreds of books have been written on the subject, some even by the Jews themselves. What is notable though is how so few of these books are allowed to reach the masses—only those books written by the Jews favorably about themselves—which in itself reveals the Jewish control over the means of communication and influence in society. If, in other words, the Jews did not dominate the publishing industry, one would see the books critical of them in the

bookstores. That we do *not* see this, that no mainstream bookstore will even *carry* a book that is critical of the Jews in any way, just confirms their power. For all the masses know, the books do not even exist and that is the way the Jews want it, for as long as the people are ignorant about the fact that many men of learning and conscience have written against the Jews, the masses are disposed to relegate all anti-semitism to mere bigotry and ignorance that is unworthy of their attention. Thus the only knowledge that the masses of our people have about the Jews is that information that the Jews desire that they have and naturally that information is all positive and from their perspective alone. It is little wonder then that our people have so thoroughly bought into their propaganda that anti-semitism is totally the fault of the anti-semites with the Jews themselves having done nothing at all to incur it. The same of course goes for television; there is obviously no anti-semitic television show, no anti-semitic television network, no “permissible” resistance to Jewish power at all. Again, such a state of affairs is obviously engineered. The Jews are willing, on occasion, to admit that they have a disproportionate influence in this or that field so long as they can twist it into being something positive. On the other hand, that disproportionate influence is never allowed to be *attacked*. Yes the Jews are sometimes admitted to be great in business but that is declared to be a beneficial rather than a negative thing. Yes the Jews are admitted to have founded Hollywood in order to have an impact on how (White) people think but no, no, they did not and do not *control* it. When confronted with the facts, the Jews will thus admit what they must and deny everything else that they can. They have such a stranglehold over society, however, that most people are afraid even to bring them up in conversation lest their doing so be deemed by somebody, somewhere, to be “anti-semitic” and thus they are not subjected to the point where an admission or denial might be required at all. They are a mere religious group, so the Jews claim, and in countries with many religions, why pay them any heed? It would seem that a mosquito would adopt the same logic if it could. “Yes, I exist and I want to suck your blood but there is no need to pay me any mind! There are so many other things to think about than me.” And indeed, it is when our minds are elsewhere that the mosquito finds its opportunity to feed successfully just as the Jews

engorge their power when our minds too are elsewhere. Throughout history the Jews have been thought of as parasites by the peoples among whom they lived. By no means has that thought originated with us Racial Loyalists. We can in fact marvel at how universal that assessment has been. We see no reason to think that those peoples were wrong in their assessment; we instead see much that proves them to have been right. Again, we can reject the Jews' (weak) protestations of their innocence or we can reject the overwhelmingly supported evidence that our ancestors found compelling of their guilt. We Racial Loyalists choose to reject the Jews' claim of innocence when their guilt is even more obvious to us than it was to our ancestors and when it is supported by current facts.

It is through their control of our people's *minds* that the Jews are most able to exert their power. In America, for example, they not only control all of the mass media aside from the internet but they have even taken control of organized Christian religion and used it as yet another instrument for continued Jewish hegemony. Amazingly a religion that opposed the Jews for thousands of years has now been twisted into one that idolizes them. A religion that condemned the Jews as the killers of Christ has now been made into their vassal. This fact alone ought to illustrate that something is seriously amiss because how else does one explain how a traditionally anti-semitic religion has somehow now become its very opposite while using the same Bible? Christian Anti-Semitism has thus been replaced with Christian *Zionism*, a viewpoint that did not even exist one hundred years ago. Christianity had always taught that the Jews had lost their supposed "chosen people" status when they rejected the Messiah, Jesus Christ. Now, suddenly, regardless of their killing of God's son and continued support for that killing, the Jews have become "God's chosen people" all over again who must be fanatically embraced and made even richer with financial donations than they already are. Due to a lack of knowledge of history, the Christian victims of this Jewish idolatry do not realize how drastically their religion has been turned upside down. The Christian churches thus play a major role today in deluding our people into thinking that the Jews are good and wonderful whereas previously the Christian churches formed the primary resistance to them. The people are not aware that the very

founder of Protestantism, Martin Luther, called for the burning down of their synagogues and that numerous Catholic popes called for the burning of their Talmud. Amazingly, the Jews could found a State in 1948 and call it "Israel" and the Christian churches could fall all over themselves with the idea that that should somehow reverse nearly 2000 years of Christian teaching, from Christ himself, that the Jews were of the Devil. The New Testament, and especially John 8:44, has practically been replaced by allegiance to the Old. The worship of Christ has been replaced by the worship of the Jews. The Christian cross has been replaced by the Star of David.

While religion is not the focus of the Racial Loyalist Party, it cannot be ignored how successfully the Jews have subverted Christian religious belief so as to render our White people Jew lovers and thus putty in their hands. When the Jews are able to dupe many millions of White professed Christians into thinking that their own religion *requires* that the Jews be supported, defended, and indeed idolized, that any resistance to them even goes against God, the Jews are able to neutralize the opposition to them that would otherwise exist. They also provide themselves with millions of lackeys who aid and abet their domination. Little do our Christian brethren realize that their religion actually teaches that support for the Jews is support for *Satan*, not God, the direct opposite of what the pernicious "Christian Zionism" doctrine would have people believe. Whereas many of our White people would otherwise have an aversion for the Jews and for the extent of their control over society and corruption of it, the false "Christian Zionist" doctrine pulls them in the opposite direction to become their biggest backers. White people donate billions of dollars to support Israel. America becomes the dog wagged by the Jewish Israeli tail. Jewish control is put up with, even when it is detected in all of its negative aspects, because of the delusion that these parasites somehow have a divine sanction. The television networks, already in the grip of the Jews, reinforce the myth that the Jews are our friends based on a supposed commonality of religion. It is doubtful that the State of Israel itself would even still exist were it not for the Christian Zionist delusion backing it with billions of taxpayer dollars and nor would the Jews have nearly the domination that they have over our society without it either. Thus, to a certain extent, the Christian Zionist

perversion must be attacked as part of the struggle to rid our White Race of that Jewish domination. Christian Zionism is in fact racial treason because it betrays the interests of the White Race in favor of the Jews. By exposing and destroying the Christian Zionist perversion, we thus reassert loyalty to our own race.

It is unacceptable to us that any belief system, whether ostensibly religious or not, can be allowed to betray the best interests of our White Race in favor of that of another race and especially that of the Jewish race that actively seeks our own demise. What thinking there is that sustains the current order of Jewish supremacy must instead be confronted with thought and action that combats it. This is the case even if some of us Racial Loyalists, if not many, do not embrace the Christian religion at all. We still can and must point out how a religion has been subverted from its traditional precepts as a means of empowering our parasitic enemy.

In general, that is the main struggle that we Racial Loyalists wage regarding the Jews: it is the struggle to liberate the minds of our people from Jewish manipulation for Jewish ends. The success of the Jews in manipulating that which is today the main religion of our White Race is certainly a great prize for them because nothing goes deeper than religious belief. It influences a man's entire view of the world as well as his deeds. By capturing it, the Jews are able to make our White people traitors to their own kind. What Racial Loyalist amongst us has not winced while hearing White men and women declare their love for Israel? It is enough for us to gag upon our own vomit but rather than count them as being hopelessly lost to their own kind, it must be our resolve to win them back to it through education. It is a mistake to deem them beyond our reach because every attitude can change, especially that of an attitude disproven to be accurate by the text of their own religion and by the wealth of anti-semitic history by those who followed the same book. Obviously the Christians of the past did not care much for Jews and the book that provides the basis for the Christian religion is the same book that was wielded by anti-semitic Christians in the past. What then has changed? The only answer is Jewish power. It has increased dramatically from what it was previously and the century that saw its largest increase by far, the 20th century, also happens to be the century that "Christian Zionism"

as a mass movement reared its ugly head. Obviously that is no coincidence. The Jews bankrolled that movement, propped up its advocates on television and elsewhere, and censored its critics. Suddenly America became founded on “Judeo” Christian principles. Suddenly White people and Jews were proclaimed to have “a common heritage.” Suddenly we had to protect our “friend” Israel at all costs against the righteous anger of its Arab neighbors. All of this was a new phenomenon but if the people have no comprehension of and appreciation for history, how can they know that? They instead relied upon their counterfeit preachers and upon media propaganda and pressure for their view of the world.

The idea that the Jews still have a favored status with the Almighty is of course quite convenient for them and is a trump card that they play often. Needless to say we Racial Loyalists do not accept their canard any more than we accept their presence in our society to begin with. If the Jews are a “chosen” people, they can go elsewhere and choose themselves all they want. Even their Old Testament that they profess as their history never says that we have to let them live with us. There is not a religion worthy of the name that would require one race to be the host of another. Nor do we Racial Loyalists see fit to allow our White Race to continue being the host for the Jews. The Jew would face no anti-semitism if he did not insist upon living with those not of his own kind. That he chooses to live with our White Race and other races results in the very anti-semitism of which he complains. Indeed his very presence *demands* that anti-semitism unless his host race is willing to be his slave.

The manipulation of religion is certainly not the only method by which the Jews gain their designs. There is also their manipulation of the banking industry, their bribery of public officials, their participation in and dominance of all of the anti-white ideologies in the society, their infestation and control of the legal profession and courts, and their control of the mass media of course. The economy in general can be described as a cash cow for the Jews because they are the ones who incessantly enrich themselves with it while our White masses become impoverished. Interest on loans as well as on the very *printing* of the money supply is about as Jewish an idea as there can be and subjects our people to debt slavery at their hands. The Jews have in

fact removed all relationship between productivity and wealth from our society. Rather, the Jews themselves become enormously wealthy off of the hard work and productivity of others. They produce nothing but instead manipulate the labors of their non-Jewish hosts. They make money off of other people's money and then take the other people's property when the other people are unable to pay them money that the Jews themselves never earned in the first place. Only someone with no heart and no sense of justice can deem it a proper state of affairs for a family to be foreclosed (thrown) out of its home because of its inability to pay some lousy (Jewish) banker his "interest" on a loan. Only a moron can think it a proper state of affairs for a private collection of Jewish-owned banks called "The Federal Reserve" to be allowed to control the direction of an entire country's economy. Only a fool could think it moral for a country to allow the Jews and their Federal Reserve to charge the people *interest* on the printing of the country's money supply, what is essentially the largest counterfeiting ring in world history. When the country's printing presses are run by the Jews, it is not very surprising that the Jews have so much wealth, is it? Their wealth is actually *our* wealth. They profit from our labor and then have the audacity to charge us for it too.

We have here, once again, a race of parasites sponging off of everybody else. Our people pay their taxes to them, pay "interest" on the loans *of their own money* to them, and pay them to print out the country's money supply. People wonder where all of the wealth of their country went aside from the great trade imbalance between America and China. They wonder how the number one creditor country on earth could become the number one debtor country in a matter of a single generation. All they need do is look at the Jews. It is not some kind of coincidence that the chairman of the "Federal Reserve," a private corporation rather than a government entity, is nearly always a Jew. It is not some kind of coincidence that the Secretary of the Treasury is nearly always a Jew. It is not some kind of coincidence that the names of the largest banks have names like Goldman Sachs, Lehman Brothers, and the like. The entire banking system is in fact a Jewish creation that was designed to facilitate their parasitic nature of living off of other peoples. White people work extra hours each day just to keep the Jews rich. They pay taxes that go not to their own

people and country but rather to the parasites and their Israeli State. They pay money to watch television shows put out by Jewish producers with Jewish ideas about how the world should be. The Jews have the elected officials in their pockets. Jewish lawyers and Jewish judges twist the laws of the country into a monstrosity directly aimed at our people's cultural, genetic, and biological extinction.

The people ask themselves how all of this could have come about. They ask themselves, why, why has morality, culture, fairness, and justice fallen apart in the land that they once called great? The answer is that we allowed the Jews into our midst, refused to discriminate against them, assumed falsely that they had decent and honorable motives, and hence allowed them to take control of the country. Nowhere is this more true than here in America but it is also true in Britain, France, and elsewhere. The struggle we Racial Loyalists wage against the Jews is a worldwide one, not merely in this country or that. It may have a difference in degree but never of kind. Our entire White Race is affected by their negative presence and our loyalty to our race demands that presence be expelled. We cannot treat the Jews like any other non-white race because they are *not* like any other non-white race. Whereas the destruction wrought by the presence of the other races in our societies is largely inadvertent, that of the Jews is intentional. Whereas the other races are also manipulated by the Jews, it is the Jews who do the manipulating of one and all. Whereas the other races compete for power, it is the Jews who wield it. Rather than leave our people in ignorance as to why things are as they are, it is our duty to enlighten them. It will not do to evade the Jewish problem in the hopes that somehow it can be resolved with the general resolution of the non-white racial problem because knowledge of what the Jews have done and are doing to our formerly healthy societies, cultures, and economics is critical towards winning the masses for the Racial Loyalist cause altogether. A man must know his enemy to vanquish him. Those who manipulate, rob, delude, and debase our race must be exposed for what they are and what they do, for when people become conscious of such things, they feel compelled to fight against it. That is the case with many of us today and it will be the case with many Racial Loyalists tomorrow.

It has been said that the 20th century was "The Jewish Century"

and even the Jews themselves have referred to it as such. It is indeed a fair designation of the basic truth that the 20th century saw them reach the heights of their power. They were able to take over the greatest land mass on earth, the Russian Empire, with the ideology of the Jew, Karl Marx, and spread that ideology all over the world during the subsequent decades. They were able to institute the financial servitude of the masses in the United States to the Jews through the creation of the "Federal Reserve." They were able to begin their radio and television empire that subverted the minds of countless millions. They were able to seize the land of the Arabs and make it their State of Israel, a staging ground for yet another opportunity to obtain the booty of the world. They created numerous ideologies in general that enabled them to expand their power wherever they lived. Perhaps worst of all, they were able to inculcate our White people with a Jewish mentality and a materialistic Jewish culture, whether communistic or capitalistic, to the point where even those who consider themselves opposed to the Jews as a race are sometimes influenced by it unbeknownst to themselves. Generations of White youth watching the Jewish television set for hours every day may well be worse than a mass slaughter from war, for what can be worse than our beloved White people's mental degeneration that turns them into willing accomplices of their own people's cultural, genetic, and biological demise? There is something more terrible about a race committing *suicide* due to the subtle subversion of their minds by another race than that of dying at the hands of an open and obvious enemy on a battlefield. We have today a White people who have imbibed Jewish television poison from their infancy. It is little wonder then that so many of our own people whom we love have turned on their own race. They truly "do not know what they do" because their whole way of looking at the world has been formed for them by Jewish producers, scriptwriters, and directors who have relentlessly attacked anything that is even remotely favorable to our White racial interests. So-called "racism" itself is disdained by the masses today for only one reason: the Jews saturated the people with the idea that it is evil. The fact that every creature on earth naturally and instinctively has a preference for its own kind and aversion towards other kinds, and is thus "racist" naturally and instinctively, is lost on the masses because

their Jewish television sets remove their thoughts from Nature and the natural world altogether. Thus we cannot be surprised by the self-destructive thoughts and behavior of our White people today, both towards their own racial future as well as generally. Indeed, we can only be pleasantly surprised that it is not even worse. When it is the case that healthy, productive, normal life is nearly entirely absent from the Jewish television screen, we can only consider ourselves fortunate that some, if not many, of our White people are still healthy, productive, and normal. The contrary though may still be the rule. Certainly the will to racial self-preservation has been nearly entirely destroyed in favor of a raceless, individualistic, materialistic ethos that cares nothing about the past and nothing about the future. Certainly that ethos is responsible for the chaos that has become of society.

Without the infliction of the Jewish media culture upon our people, it would be unthinkable that a White youth would want to walk into a kindergarten class and murder dozens of children. Without the infliction of the Jewish media culture upon our people, it would be unthinkable that the homosexual perversion, and those who practice it, would be entitled to “equality,” dignity, or respect. Without the infliction of the Jewish media culture, it would be unthinkable that our White people would find themselves obsessed with pornography and sexual thoughts generally that degrade the idea of love and turn our womanhood into mere pieces of meat. Without the Jewish media culture, it would be unthinkable that the unborn children of our race would be so cavalierly slaughtered for reasons of mere convenience. Without the Jewish media culture, it would be unthinkable that our White people would actually find themselves *praised* for debasing themselves, *praised* for scoffing at any and all moral values, and *praised* for in general despising everything that made our race great. We can blame the Jews for all of this and we *must* blame the Jews for all of this. What decent people criticize as the supposed “modern” world with all of its shortcomings, and rightly so, is in actuality the *Jewish* world that has been foisted upon us. Every perversion that we face in this sick society, in both its broad and narrow sense, has its origin in the fact that the Jews have saturated the public with their filth. White culture has been nearly entirely eliminated altogether because the Jews want our people to be mentally, morally, and spiritually sick

so that they can be more easily controlled and ultimately destroyed. A healthy White Race that loves its own culture, its own heritage, and its own people will resist attacks upon that culture, that heritage, and that people. Hence the Jews attack that love and replace it with indifference and even hatred. Indeed, it is a sad fact that there are White people today who actually hate their own race, who hate their own culture, and who hate the very genes from which they are composed. Little do they realize that these sentiments come not from their own judgments as to what is good or bad in the world but rather from the mind manipulation of their true enemies: the Jews. They are the trophies of Jewish success at taking control of the means by which our people are influenced and using these means to destroy their rival.

There is no such thing as a natural hatred for one's own people and culture. When such hatred exists, it is the product of another race that has used its influence to subvert the natural love that every creature has for its own kind. However, that influence and that subversion need not be permanent. Rather we can expose and destroy the influence that causes the subversion and with that, the subversion will end. Our White people who have gone down the path of racial self-destruction are thus not beyond our reach. We can and must win them back to their racial health through education and our own fanatical devotion to the Racial Loyalist cause. When it is recognized that it is the Jews who are the source of the disease that is ravaging the mental state of our people, the disease itself can be easily conquered since it derives much of its power from ignorance as to its source. The same man who practically gloried in his hatred for his own White Race due to the subversion of his mind by Jewish media culture can slowly but surely be brought back to the bosom of his own people once he has been made aware that the world in which he has thus far lived his life is an artificial world created for him by a parasitical race with a particular agenda. Indeed, merely turning off the Jewish television set for more and more hours at a time has a way *in itself* of restoring one's natural instincts in favor of loyalty to one's own kind. The less that we are bombarded with artificiality, the more that nature reasserts itself.

With their influence and control of the mass media, educational

establishment, and governments, the Jews have promoted vast fictions so as to garner the sympathy of the public, neutralize any opposition, and to turn our White people against one another. Witness the “Holocaust” claim, the myth that Germans murdered six million Jews during the Second World War. They have pounded the lie into the minds of our people so effectively and so often that probably every third grader can quote the “six million” figure in his sleep. Not only do the Jews garner misplaced sympathy because they were supposedly victimized so badly but the lie turns White people into allies of the Jews against their own German brethren. Men who merely resisted Jewish domination are turned into villains on the basis of their supposed atrocities against Jews. In reality, they were heroes who have been hideously defamed. The “Holocaust” is an awesome tool in the Jews’ arsenal. It has had our White people in general on the defensive for generations. People are afraid to criticize Jewish domination for fear of being smeared with the phony Holocaust. All the Jews have to do to deflect criticism away from their own deeds is to mention the phony “Holocaust” and many believe that the matter is settled: because the Jews were supposedly victimized so badly during the Second World War, any criticism of them is alleged to be following in the footsteps of “The Holocaust” and this is bad and impermissible. The result is that the Jews are allowed to do whatever they want. Their own crimes against humanity over a period of thousands of years are totally erased by a mere six years of Jewish-fabricated myth. Untold billions of dollars are paid to the Jews by our White people to “atone” for the non-existent crimes against them. Untold millions of our schoolchildren are indoctrinated with the lie so thoroughly and hideously that *they* feel guilty. The German people, in particular, hang their heads in shame and are so overwhelmed with such false guilt that they have *turned against the memory of their own fighting men* and even try to blot out the memory of their own true and extraordinary suffering that they themselves endured in the defense of their nation. Their suffering, their heroism, their nobility is shoved aside in favor of the supposed suffering, heroism, and nobility of the Jews. Thus the horrible suffering that the German people themselves endured and the heroic sacrifices their people made in that war are sadly trampled underfoot, merely forming a pedestal for the Jews to

harangue the world with their “remember de six million!” canard. The true suffering of the great German people is hence replaced by the phony suffering of the Jews and nor is the false guilt of the German people ever allowed to end.

When people in general think about the Second World War, it is the phony “Holocaust” that takes priority in their minds rather than the sacrifice and heroism of their own people of our many White nations. Indeed, it is the Jews who determine who was on the “right” side and who was on the “wrong” side: the Allies were in the right because they “saved” the Jews and the Germans were in the “wrong” because they supposedly wanted to “exterminate” them. And, perhaps most grotesquely of all, many Germans themselves *are actually glad that they were defeated* because of what they supposedly, but didn’t, do to the Jews. Rare can it be said that an atrocity fabrication has ever had such far-reaching and negative results, not only to the nation that supposedly committed the atrocities but also to the entire race of which it is a part. Rare can it be said that the lies of one people have ever caused another people to so thoroughly despise itself and hand over its sympathy and treasure to the liars. “The Holocaust” allows the Jews to infiltrate and control our society all the easier because of sympathy for their supposed plight. Their dominance is given a free pass.

As with the facts of Jewish power and influence generally, there are numerous books demonstrating that there was no plan or policy to murder the Jews of Europe, that nothing even remotely like six million Jews died even including those who died of disease and natural causes, but because the Jews are the ones in power, such books are never brought to the attention of the masses. The Jews’ motto concerning history is simple: “history is what we say it is. If we say that something happened, it happened. If we say it did not, it did not.” The Jew is thus the ultimate falsifier. So long as he has the means, he will do so. He will try to exclude from the public discussion anything that does not suit his interests and assuredly, the “Holocaust” myth is very much in his interests. In Europe he has even made questioning the “Holocaust” story a crime, something that would obviously be unnecessary were their atrocity claims actually supported by the facts. After all, if we were really talking about *history* here rather than Jewish

manipulation, it would seem that it would not need to be reinforced with a criminal statute. Jewish manipulation, on the other hand, certainly receives a big assist from such laws. The people are led to believe that the Jews are such a privileged class that their supposed victimhood, unlike the victimhood of every other people throughout history, is entitled to a special reverence and regard while those who would challenge that alleged victimhood are relegated to the status of criminals. Thus the laws that criminalize the questioning of the “Holocaust” story reinforce the idea that the Jews are beyond criticism and since they are beyond criticism, are beyond challenge.

Most important of all though for our purposes as Racial Loyalists is that the phony “Holocaust” is used to attack the very idea of our own racial preservation. By stressing that the Nazis were “racist” and that as a result of their “racism” murdered Jews, the Jews are able to convince our White people that any and all racial feeling they have so as to preserve their own kind may “lead to another Holocaust” and that since the “Holocaust” was purportedly so horrible, that that racial feeling must therefore be horrible too. In other words, the path of White racial advocacy supposedly leads to an oven at Auschwitz. If we say that we love White people and want to preserve our culture, genes, and lives, the Jews are ever ready to play their “Holocaust” card and claim that that will lead to murder. Naturally, since our White people are not fans of murder by nature, they feel compelled to stay clear of racial feeling that supposedly could lead to such a horrible result and thus the Jews get what they wanted all along: a White Race that is unwilling to stand up for itself, to fight for itself, and to defend itself from racial destruction. That is really what the “Holocaust” lie has always been about: destroying our own inclination to protect our own kind. And while our people dwell upon the supposed failure to protect the Jews from destruction at the hands of our German brethren, the destruction of our own White Race continues unabated. Furthermore, as with the Christian religion, the Jews have yet again turned the tables on their critics: by defaming the Nazis as their supposed murderers, the people assume that whatever criticisms of the Jews the Nazis had must have had no validity. That is if their thinking even gets that far. Indeed, it is forgotten that the Nazis had a detailed and comprehensive set of grievances against the Jews at all and since

people do not wish to be wrongly associated with supposed murderers, they naturally refrain from mustering any criticisms themselves. That all of this profits the Jews immensely should be obvious. Our people are afraid to speak up against their power for fear of being smeared with (mythical) crimes against them that occurred over 65 years ago. Our people are afraid to fight for their White Race lest they be associated with the Nazis who were “racist” too. (Never mind the fact that racial feeling is inherent in every living creature, not just “Nazis.”) All the while the Jews rub their hands with glee at the prospect of our racial demise and the completion of their world domination.

Indeed, since the Nazis were purportedly bad in every way, every belief and policy they had must supposedly have been bad too. In this way, the Jews lead our White people to accept the nonsense that all efforts to preserve our race must be bad lest our White people “be like the Nazis.” All the while the masses remain totally oblivious to the fact that everything the Jews themselves do is for the benefit of *their* race, the “Holocaust” lie included. Thus the Jews use the “Holocaust” to empower their own race and to weaken ours.

Hence why, among other reasons including simple allegiance to the truth, the Holocaust lie must be attacked: the Jews use it not only to make themselves and their power immune from criticism and challenge but also use it to attack every effort we may muster to preserve our White Race at all. The Jews must be exposed as *liars* when it comes to the Third Reich. The Jews must be exposed as *liars* who have wrongly defamed our National Socialist German brethren, and the rest of our European brethren, who were in the *right* as far as the Jews were concerned. The anti-semitism of the National Socialists was the anti-semitism of world history. And once it is realized that there was no “Holocaust,” the anti-semitism of the National Socialists assumes the character that it always deserved: the just response of a people tired of *Semitism*. It is thus not that the German people were wrong on account of their anti-semitism but rather that the German people have been wrongly defamed by the Jews and by those who both wittingly and unwittingly do the Jews’ bidding.

We Racial Loyalists, we who are loyal to our White Race and at all times, do not parlay with the Jews over their phony Holocaust. They

can believe in their phony Holocaust all they want but we side with our White Race, always, in any dispute or conflict with another race. We mean to rescue our race from the undeserved guilt that has been foisted upon it. And yet, even if every atrocity tale the Jews told were true, we would *still* side with our own race rather than take the side of the Jews against our own people and that is what matters most. The Second World War was horrible because it was a bloodbath for our *White* people, not the Jews. What is good and what is bad in this world is not to be made with reference to the Jews and how *they* judge. Nor do we forget the mass murder inflicted upon our great Russian and Ukrainian brothers and sisters by the Jews and their Marxist ideology that renders whatever “Holocaust” inflicted upon the Jews—none, actually—a bit of a joke by comparison. Indeed, part of the reason why the Jews fabricated their genocide story against the German people in the first place was so that their own crimes against the peoples of the Soviet Union could be covered up. By focusing all of the attention of the masses upon the phony “Holocaust” when it comes to the subject of historical mass murder, the fact that the Jews *themselves* engineered the murder of *tens of millions* of White people is left totally unknown. That too is an answer to the “Holocaust” lie but in any case, the best answer of all is that our loyalty is to our own kind, our White Race.

All Holocaust mythology must be purged from the textbooks of our schoolchildren. All Holocaust museums on our lands must be bulldozed over or vacated for museums that teach true history. All who resisted Jewish domination in the past, of all nations, must be given their proper respect. All wars between White people must be hated because of the harm done to *White* people, not the Jews. No political policies must be enacted on the basis that the Jews suffered a “Holocaust” that did not actually occur. Their gain in our society is our loss. Their enrichment is our poverty. Their monuments are our tombstones. Of course the Jews want us, especially the German part of our race, to feel guilty because that increases their power. We could though take a very different attitude than that which they would desire concerning their atrocity stories from the Second World War: that they are the result of the Jews having made themselves unwelcome. We could take the attitude that since the nations all over Europe, not just

the German, harbored strong animosity towards the Jews both before and during the war that the Jews must have deserved the animosity, for otherwise, it would not have existed. Again, there are two sides to anti-semitism: the Semitic and the anti-semitic, the Jewish and the anti-Jewish. Since we are not Jews, we prefer the anti-Jewish. To take the Jewish side is to betray the White side. To sing the praises of the Jews is to ignore how much our ancestors hated them. To castigate our German brethren for their disdain of the Jews during the Third Reich is to presume that their disdain had no basis, that our White people just make things up for no reason or that the reason is bad. We Racial Loyalists say that our White Race deserves more loyalty than that. The Jewish side of things has been so totally dominant that our people have forgotten that another side even exists: *ours*. We Racial Loyalists mean to end that situation. The issue is not that every Jew is a rascal. Rather the issue is that we must side with our own kind.

If six million Jews were really lost, it would seem that they can be easily found: by turning on a television set! So many Jews are on television that one could easily be forgiven for supposing that there are indeed six million Jewish actors, “news” commentators, and “experts” on there. Many change their names to hide their Jewish identity and have plastic surgery in an effort to obscure their (usually ugly) Jewish countenance. On any topic of alleged importance, one can be sure to find a Jew offering his “expertise” and sometimes out of a panel of four experts, all four will be Jews. That of course is how they want it: everywhere that our people go to find out what they should think about a particular issue, there is a Jew to tell them. Thus the Jews dictate public opinion rather than report it. They dictate the values of society while holding themselves up to sainthood. They want our White people to go to them as the people that supposedly knows best, the geniuses amongst us, the experts in everything that matters. Our White people usually in fact have no idea that they are beholding Jews and even fail to realize that the people in question are not part of the White Race. Due to their mixed racial background and partial White ancestry, the Jews are able to masquerade as “White” people thus throwing down whatever guard against their machinations that our White people would throw up otherwise. The ironic fact in all of

this is that the Jews are not even true Semites; in reality, they have far more Turko-Mongolian blood than they have Semitic and the longer they remain amongst us, the more mixed their blood becomes with ours as well, enabling them to blend in with us with greater and greater ease. Our White people thus assume that the Jews they see are in fact part of their own race, a delusion that the Jews are happy to encourage while they increase their power unawares.

For example, we often encounter the ironic situation in which the Jewish controlled media will comment about how a particular cabinet of the President of the United States is not “diverse” enough, in that it is full of supposed “White” people, when the fact of the matter is that many if not most of the alleged “White” people in it are *Jews*, not White people at all. Thus the Jews themselves convince the public that the government is *too* White when in reality the government is not White in the first place. This sick travesty lulls many White people into a false sense of security, thinking that their White Race is in power when it isn't, and it also evokes in the other races the delusion that they too are under White Rule which they find objectionable. The result is that the government becomes even *more* non-white so as to allay criticism from the non-whites. All the while the supposed “White” representation is actually Jewish and thus much less White than was thought in the first place. Indeed, this goes for all facets of power in the current society: the government, the media, the legal system, big business are all presumed to be in the hands of our White people when in reality they are in the hands of the Jews, if not directly then indirectly as the pullers of the strings. And even when the Jews are recognized for what they are, people mistakenly deem them “White” because of their lighter complexion. The Jews though are neither White objectively nor in how they view themselves. Rather they are mongrels totally at odds with our White racial existence.

If every Jew instead had a black skin, their total infiltration into our society and positions of power, into our willing and trusted confidence, could never have been possible. Alas, they look enough like White people, though a bit odd, that they are able to pass for that. Thus when the Jew espouses policies that hurt our race, people sadly assume that the espousal is coming from a White person and thus more readily believe in the justice of it than they would were it known

instead that the espousal is coming from a Jew with the deliberate design of destroying us. His espousals are thus taken to be in good faith rather than as the machination of an enemy race that they actually are. If every Jew had to wear a scarlet letter, the matter would be much clearer to our people. The guard would go up and a realization would dawn. As it stands, our race looks at things through a murky fog. Hence why at various times throughout history the Jews have been forced to wear distinctive clothing or some kind of patch so that our people could at least know who they were really dealing with. Instead of being designed to make the Jews feel bad, as the people have been duped into believing, this was done simply in a mild effort to protect the people from Jewish machinations and deceit. It was a reasonable policy and about as tolerant as possible. Even a presently distracted, manipulated, and confused White Race would catch on very quickly to the extent of Jewish power and its intolerability were every Jew on television and elsewhere to be identified as such rather than is presently the case with their hiding behind phony names and undergoing plastic surgery so as to blend in better as fake "White" people.

The loyalty of the Jews belongs to their unique racial, ethnic, and religious background. Hence they call us "goyim," meaning cattle or beast. It bears note that they would not call us cattle if they truly thought of themselves as of the same kind as us and indeed, the Jews themselves have always considered themselves a different *race*. When they attack the Third Reich, what they are really doing is attacking those who *exposed* them. When they attack the Czars, what they are really doing is attacking those who had the good sense to restrict their participation in non-Jewish society. When they attack anyone as "anti-semitic," what they are really doing is attacking anyone who does not feel comfortable about their *control*. Of course they attack just as a tick digs its claws into flesh even deeper when someone tries to pull it out. Of course they smear anyone who opposes their agenda so as to stop those who would thwart it. That is what Jewish cries of "anti-semitism" are all about.

Through their control of the television and print media, the Jews ensure that any and every depiction of White self-worth, White love, and White pride is attacked. On the other hand, all that which destroys

our White Race culturally, genetically, and even biologically is encouraged. The Jews know that a strong, unified people loyal to and conscious of itself has little tolerance for Jewish infestation of its society. Thus the Jews do everything they can to break that strength, unity, and loyalty. It is not some kind of coincidence that our Racial Loyalist cause, the fight for White people in general, is never portrayed in a favorable light by their media because, once again, we are dealing with a race that deems the best interests of the White Race to be hostile to its own. It would be like a mosquito praising the benefits of a mosquito net. The Jews thrive when our White Race is in a state of decomposition: when White people are integrated with other races, manipulated into lacking any kind of racial consciousness, without any kind of solidarity, without moral unanimity, the Jews can, without challenge, infiltrate all aspects of society and call it their happiest home. Amidst the other races invading our lands, the Jews do not stand out. Indeed, when White people are confronted with blacks, browns, and yellows of every hue and background, the Jews are presumed to be “White” since they seem much closer to us than the others. Hence why, along with the basic reason that they wish to destroy our White Race through cultural, genetic, and biological genocide, the Jews push so hard to make all White societies as multiracial as possible. On the other hand, in relatively homogeneous societies, the presence of the Jews is much more obvious. Their actions are more readily scrutinized as being those of a different, alien race and thus they are less able to establish control over the various aspects of society with the people unaware. Attention by the people to the obvious always takes priority to the less obvious. With multiple races and mongrel derivatives now in our midst, the Jews escape the people’s attention and are lost in the shuffle.

In order to dominate another race, the Jews first need to fracture that race and in order to maintain that domination, they need to keep it fractured. Hence why they constantly deplore all racial feeling amongst our White people that has the potential to unify it. We Racial Loyalists are called “haters,” for example. Any expression of White pride is censored as being “racist” and “full of hate.” We are called “white supremacists” so as to delude our people into thinking that we wish to rule over the other races when, in reality, it is their *own*

domination that the *Jews* wish to protect. In a homogeneous society of course, the society that we Racial Loyalists desire for our White Race everywhere, there is no such thing as supremacy of one race over another. Rather, it is the multiracial society that the *Jews* want that is the facilitator of their *own* supremacy. No wonder the *Jews* push multiracialism so much! They can have no supremacy without there being other peoples present to be supreme over. It was said that the *Jews* wanted the State of Israel so that they could have a homeland of their own but once it was founded, most *Jews* did not want to go there. Of course there were individual reasons but the main reason was that *Jews* are more comfortable *not* living exclusively amongst their own kind. Since they are parasites among humanity, they must subsist upon others not of their own race and thus the idea that they would all move to Israel and live amongst themselves was always impossible. They see a mixed society as being more advantageous to them regardless of any alleged persecutions that they have faced over the centuries. As the great American Founding Father Benjamin Franklin said at the Constitutional Convention, even if Palestine were to be given to them after centuries of supposed exile, they would at once find an excuse for not returning and that is exactly what happened 160 years later. Whereas we Racial Loyalists simply want our White Race to be left alone to pursue its own destiny within our own homogeneous countries, the *Jews* refuse to leave our race alone and that is the problem. The *Jews* though must be removed altogether from our racial body whether they like it or not. It is not our concern whether they can survive without being parasites upon us. Our concern rather is that we ourselves survive as a race.

For we Racial Loyalists, the issue is that we must identify those forces that are engineering the destruction of our racial life and defeat them if we are to avoid that destruction. If the *Jews* were merely a non-white race that played no special role in our people's demise, they would warrant no special consideration. However, that is not the case. There is simply no understanding of how our White people came to be in the horrible predicament that we are in today without understanding the huge influence of the *Jews* in causing it, maintaining it, and exacerbating it. We Racial Loyalists do not deny that our White people themselves have undermined their own best

interests as a race, indeed committing racial treason against it. That is something we fully address. However, it is the insidious influence of the Jews through their newspaper, radio, television, and movie propaganda that manipulated our White people into turning against their own kind and against their own best interests in the first place. This is a manipulation that we cannot afford to tolerate. Before the advent of television, outright racial treason to our kind was a rare phenomenon. After that advent, it became rampant. That is not some kind of coincidence. It is a result of concerted effort on the part of the Jews to undermine our racial life. Understanding that not only explains how things have come to pass as they have but also provides our people with another reason to oppose the mass cancer of interracialism with which our society and the minds of our people are today infected: the Jews, a scoundrellic people hated throughout history, are behind it for their own ends. Knowledge of that fact will hasten their expulsion from the homogeneous society that we Racial Loyalists mean to create. Thus, whereas our White people have engaged in self-destructive behavior out of ignorance, naiveté, and a false sense of guilt, it is the deliberate, intentional machinations of the Jews that brought all of this on. Identify that influence, attack that influence, remove that influence and our people will regain their sense of self-worth and loyalty to their own kind.

CHAPTER FOUR

THE INSTINCT OF RACIAL LOYALTY

All White people are instinctively racially loyal. The problem is that those instincts have been undermined, dulled, and thwarted by Jewish media propaganda, by artificial teachings, and by the existence of the multiracial society itself. All of us are born loyal to our own kind, in other words, but as we grow up, we are confronted with media propaganda, ideologies, and societies that turn us away from that inborn, instinctive loyalty. What makes us Racial Loyalists different is that we have simply returned to, or maintained, that which we were born in the first place. Many of our brethren, however, have not. Their natural selves have been subverted by the experiences with which they are engulfed their whole lives. The vast majority do not realize that this has happened to them, of course. They watch television, see race mixing propaganda, and do not realize how unnatural race mixing is. They are indoctrinated with anti-white ideologies without realizing that that is even occurring. They look about and see a society that includes different races and assume that that is a normal state of affairs. As a result, the fact passes them by that all mixing of the races, whether socially, genetically, or geographically, is unnatural in men just as it is unnatural in every other form of life. They do not realize that there is a natural order to the life of men as much as there is to that of any other creature. Thus, though we are all born with a natural aversion to the mixing of the races, it is driven out of us by the unnatural, mixed-race societies with which we are engulfed. Our inborn instincts become suppressed by the data with which we are saturated. Nature is replaced by artificiality and our racial will to live gradually ceases to exist.

Many of us can recall how odd we felt the first time we beheld someone of another race amongst us and it is a well-known fact that children generally react with great surprise when they first encounter an individual of a different race. Obviously that feeling of oddness and reaction of surprise would not exist were such a sight naturally to occur. There is, instead, the natural, instinctive feeling that this creature does not belong and indeed, it does not. The problem though

is that we are then told by someone that the presence of the racial alien before our eyes is "okay" and this notion is gradually ingrained into us through repetition. The reality though is that for hundreds of thousands of years, the races were totally separated from one another and hence this is why different races exist in the first place. Only relatively recently in Man's history have they been brought together. Our instincts, however, are of much older vintage and they still shine, on occasion, through even the garments of the artificial society in which we live that have been piled upon us. Hence why even a fervent liberal will find himself, to his great consternation, sometimes bothered by the sight of an interracial couple despite all of the anti-racial ideology with which he has been imbued. Hence why there is still the feeling of unease when a black man approaches us on a street. Hence why students self-segregate themselves in school cafeterias. Hence why prison inmates also self-segregate themselves. Hence why watching a White woman give birth to a black baby would cause many of us to vomit and not just we avowed Racial Loyalists either. Hence why we prefer our own neighborhoods and generally want to be around those who look something like *us*. Hence why we have to be *told* that the instance of interracial interaction that we are witnessing is "okay" because our instincts tell us that it is very much *not* okay. The instinct of racial separation, racial exclusivity, racial purity remains within us. In other words, our instincts remain loyal. It is just that for the White masses, they need to be reaffirmed, reavowed, and reclaimed instead of tossed aside as they are at present. The only natural society is the homogeneous society and our instincts know it. When left to our own devices, we prefer to be amongst our own kind. In a sense then, the Racial Loyalist man and woman is simply the *instinctive* man and woman. We do not throw our instincts aside. Rather, we *live* them. That is what makes us different from the masses whose instincts currently lie dormant.

The task of the Racial Loyalist Party is thus a relatively simple one: to succeed in reactivating the natural instincts of our people for those instincts are already supportive of the Racial Loyalist cause. If we succeed in restoring the instincts of our people, we win. All of the interracial ideologies, interactions, and so-called entertainment that our people behold—indeed, the presence of any non-white people

amongst us in any capacity—must be exposed and ruthlessly attacked as the artificial and hence perverse way of thinking and living that they are. No one who is not of the White Race belongs within the habitat of the White Race. The fact that there are non-whites in our society today does not mean that there *should* be non-whites in our society or that there *must* be non-whites in our society. The fact that non-whites live down the street does not mean that such a thing is normal or acceptable. The fact that the races are integrated today does not mean that they cannot be separated again tomorrow. Television is not reality. Mere dogma is not reality. The presence of the other races amongst us is entirely artificial.

The fact that non-whites have learned our languages is irrelevant. The fact that they are on our television sets is irrelevant. The fact that our race is being mongrelized today does not make it right. There is no such thing as rival races naturally living together within the same habitat and when they do, destruction of one or more of the races is the inevitable result. Hence our instincts oppose any kind of racial integration and it is our instincts that must be obeyed if we wish to be natural people. Rip away the artificial trash values that have been foisted upon our consciousness and it is the Racial Loyalist consciousness that remains, the instinctive loyalty to our own kind and the desire for its presence alone.

There is a reason why the schools of the American South, as well as some places in the North, could only be racially integrated by the point of a bayonet: racial integration was against the natural instincts of our people. There is a reason why interracial marriage was at one time illegal in nearly all of the United States: it was against our natural instincts. There is a reason why school cafeterias remain segregated by race: we instinctively prefer to associate with our own kind. There is a reason why our people have to be *taught* to accept the culture, the mannerisms, and even the *presence* of the other races: we instinctively do not do so. There is a reason why those opposed to what they call "racism" declare a goal of "rooting it out": we are, at our roots, *instinctively* racists. Racism is the natural attitude of man, the distinguishing between those of our own kind and those who are not. Discrimination is the natural practice of man, the choosing between those who belong to our own people and those who do not. We

instinctively want to be around those who are genetically like us. Just as "birds of a feather flock together," we instinctively wish to "flock" with our own kind just as every other form of life does the same. There is no such thing as interracial association in Nature and it is likewise against the instincts of men. We have a natural aversion for the presence of the black man because he is, after all, a black man. No intellectual justification for that sentiment is necessary. It is not that the black man is personally bad; it is that he simply does not belong among us. Instinctively, the black race feels the same way about the White man. Both races are right. We are not talking about malice here; we are talking about what comes to us naturally. Personality does not matter here, but blood. The presence of those of different race amongst us offends our instincts. We discern biological rivals that threaten our existence because of their ability to do so. We feel discomfort even if we do not necessarily understand why. Our instincts do not lie. Instinct is the non-intellectual mechanism by which a race, any and every race, preserves itself. Since racial integration is destructive to our continued existence as a race, we instinctively oppose it.

If all peoples have a natural preference for their own nation, as is proven by the existence of nation-states, national loyalty, and patriotism, how much more so must all people have a natural preference for their own *race*. In this we Racial Loyalists find ourselves confirmed yet again in the correctness of our cause, for if the instinct for the preservation of one's own nation be acknowledged, there can be no denying the instinct for the preservation of our race as a whole. The more genetically different that two peoples are, the more our instincts cry out for separation between the two. What barely offends our instincts when the difference between two peoples is minor can only offend our instincts even more when the difference is major. Thus those distinctions that exist between different races altogether are always more meaningful than those that exist between two nations of the same race. Thus the instinct for the preservation of every nation of a race must also demand the preservation of the race itself. The existence of nation-states, formed out of the instinct for the preservation of the nations (ethnicities) of the world, can only demand the existence of racial-states by which the race is likewise preserved.

The instinct to preserve the nation of a race is also the instinct to preserve the race itself.

For we Racial Loyalists, it is perhaps the fact that our instincts were especially strong that enabled us not to be taken in by the interracial propaganda and society that confronted us. We were confronted by the same propaganda that the rest of our race was confronted with but it did not faze us. We went to the same schools, we watched the same television programs, and we saw the same mixed society that everyone else did and yet we remained true to our White Race and consciously loyal to it. Yes, some of us were exposed to racially loyal literature that awoke us but most of us though appear to have possessed instincts that were simply too strong to be taken in by the interracial propaganda all around us. When we saw the old newsreels of police dogs chewing on the black so-called "civil rights" protesters in the 1960's, our sympathies were with the White policemen and their dogs. When we heard talk that all men were created equal, we knew that that was untrue and a violation of everything we saw before our eyes. When we saw non-whites on television, we wanted them off of it. When we heard that Whites and non-whites could legally marry, we were sickened and surprised. The presence of the non-whites made us feel uncomfortable wherever we discerned it and the propaganda all around us failed to change that sentiment. We felt it in the marrow of our bones no matter how many cloaks of conformity were thrown over us.

The masses though are a different story. They have been duped by the propaganda that have turned them away from the natural world. Their world is the world fabricated for them by the Jews and their allies through the television set and elsewhere. They do not know what we know and due to the squelching of their instincts, they do not feel—at least consciously—what we feel. The task of the Racial Loyalist Party is thus to arouse the instincts of our people that today lay dormant, to strip away the trappings of the so-called modern world and to get back to basic reality: we are a race, the survival of a race is worthwhile, and the present circumstances in which our White Race finds itself is not conducive to that continued survival. The instincts of our people are with us and always will be; the challenge is to end their submersion by the pseudo-reality to which they have become

accustomed. Just as we do not need an intellectual justification for us to be loyal to our mothers and fathers, our sons and daughters, our brothers and sisters, we do not need an intellectual justification to be loyal to the race that we are also related to by blood. It is not our burden to wake up each morning and explain to ourselves why we should care about our own families. By the same token, it is not our burden to explain why we should care about our own race. Blood loyalty simply comes naturally to us when our minds are cleared of the rubbish that has been heaped upon them by the present world. Everywhere in Nature there is the instinct for Racial Loyalty and it exists at all times among all life. It is as fundamental to every individual creature as its loyalty to family, its personal will to survive, and every other form of self-preservation with which every creature is imbued. In Nature there is no such thing as assisting those of a different race against one's own race, forsaking the best interests of one's own race in favor of those of another race, or breeding with an individual of another race. That these things are occurring among the races of men today is merely the result of the clouding and suppression of those natural instincts that we as men have just as much as every other creature born into this world: because men have the ability to reason, they sadly can reason themselves out of the very instincts that exist for their own survival. Divorced from Nature, they forget Nature's Laws. With us Racial Loyalists though, we allow our natural instincts to remain intact; reason is a tool for their *fulfillment* rather than their suppression. The fact that Nature was kind enough to bestow the ability to reason upon men does not mean that we should allow the suppression of what Nature *also* bestowed upon us: the instinct to survive and those sentiments that come with those instincts. Instead, instinct and reason march forth hand in hand without contradiction.

Reason can never rightly suppress the instinct for individual, family, and racial survival. When it does, it has gone awry. Indeed, it can be said that any so-called "reason" that would sanction the destruction of our racial existence is itself *unreasonable* because it can never be reasonable for a race to use its own thoughts to destroy itself. Otherwise, the thoughts of a race would be acceptable tools to destroy the race that gave rise to the thoughts in the first place and

Nature's purpose in giving a race both instincts and the ability to reason would be utterly thwarted since the race itself would soon cease to exist by virtue of its own suicidal thoughts. In this world, nothing is more true than the fact that all creatures instinctively seek to survive both individually as well as racially. The fact that we as men can also *reason* only shows that Nature has bestowed upon us an added gift, not something to be taken as a scourge that should contradict our natural instinct to survive as a race. Otherwise, the two gifts of Nature bestowed upon men, instinct and reason, would be allowed to be bitter enemies that would cancel each other out as well as, in time, cancel out our race itself, for without the instinct for racial survival, there can *be* no racial survival. Nature does not bestow any of her tools to her creatures in vain and we Racial Loyalists refuse to allow the tools that she bestowed upon us as men to wage war against one another. Rather they must work together for our racial life.

No creature in the history of the world has ever been born a traitor to its own race. Rather, traitors are *made*, not born. That in itself demonstrates the righteousness of the Racial Loyalist Party, for the natural loyalty of all creatures on this earth to their own kind is so obvious that we cannot even *conceive* of an exception to this rule in the natural world. We cannot conceive of a black bear assisting grizzly bears in the destruction of his fellow black bears. We cannot conceive of red ants working together with black ants for the demise of their fellow red ants. We cannot conceive of cardinals and blue jays flying together, nesting together, or breeding with one another. We cannot conceive of any creature of any kind in Nature *ever* forsaking the best interests of its own race in favor of that of another race. Indeed, the proposition is so absurd as to seem superfluous even to mention. However, we today face the bizarre reality that the very proposition that we find so absurdly impossible in the natural world has been deemed acceptable when it comes to our own White Race. Born loyal, our own people have been turned into traitors. Born loyal, our instinct for that loyalty has been subverted by propaganda that would tear down the racial barriers in men that are so basic and valued in every other form of life. Born loyal, our White people have embarked on a path of forsaking their own best interests, utterly, in favor of the best interests of the non-white races, who, unlike us, have *not* had their

own instinct for racial loyalty suppressed. The result of course is that our White Race is steadily ceasing to exist since there can be no continued existence of a race without the affirmation of the very instinct that is necessary to preserve it. If the mechanism for survival that Nature bestows upon all creatures is forever suppressed, there can ultimately be no survival. Nature's laws cannot be scorned with impunity because it is those very laws that allow for a race's life.

The struggle that we Racial Loyalists wage is thus not only for our White Race for its own sake but also for the natural world itself. It is the struggle for Nature against artificiality. These are the two forces locked in conflict with one another and they are the *only* forces locked in conflict within our own kind. The victory of the Racial Loyalist idea means the victory of Nature over those who would abominate her. It means the victory of purpose to the world over the reign of arbitrary chaos. The natural instinct of loyalty to our own race asserts itself once more, and with that revived instinct, our race will live. We Racial Loyalists have made the most natural choice in the world: that the continued life of our race is preferable to its death. There is no such thing as an instinct for the death of one's race but there *is* certainly one for its life.

That all of this is fairly obvious to us Racial Loyalists is a given but it must be made clear to our race that must be liberated from any and all thoughts that would destroy it. Education though can only accomplish so much because it is precisely through the realm of education, of *thinking*, that the instincts of our race have been so suppressed. In other words, the very means through which a race has had its natural instincts suppressed can only have limited success at achieving its liberation. We find ourselves facing countless ideas in competition with one another for the people's hearts and minds and thus any particular idea, regardless of its merits, is liable to be lost in the sea of an intellectual competition if that is the method chosen for its advancement. Thus for the natural instincts of our White Race to be aroused from their present suppression, we must pursue means that themselves directly arouse those instincts and not go through intellectual expositions where those instincts are liable to remain ignored or otherwise suppressed. That though is a matter for the next chapter.

CHAPTER FIVE

RACIAL LOYALIST ACTIVISM

With the mass news media totally controlled by Jews or otherwise held by racial traitor forces, and thus unavailable as a means for us to enlighten and arouse the instincts of our people for their own kind, there is no choice for us but to bring the Racial Loyalist message directly to the people, face to face, through public, mass activism. What this means is that there must be street demonstrations, public meetings, public rallies, and public espousals of every other sort. There is simply no alternative to such public activism if we want victory. For example, relying on the internet doesn't work because it presumes that the people will actually have the initiative to peruse Racial Loyalist websites. Likewise, relying on books doesn't work because it presumes that the people will have the initiative to seek them out to read. Nor does merely talking to each other work because, of course, we are already racially loyal and thus need no enlightenment. Rather, to win the people to our cause, we must *go* to the people. On the other hand, it is a fallacy to think that we can merely exist and that the people will fancy to come to *us*. Certainly it is true that *some* people will show such initiative but nowhere near the masses whom we must win. Besides, only those people will come to us in general who already agree with us for if they *didn't* agree with us, they would in all likelihood not have come to us in the first place.

Hence why the current movement for White people has thus far failed: it has sat around waiting for the masses to flock to its cause whereas such a thing was never possible. The masses do not have the initiative to seek out new ideas, especially those ideas that run so totally counter to the current society and the television propaganda that is constantly paraded before them. Rather, those who espouse the new ideas must *go to them*. It is not enough for you merely to believe in something; if you want others to believe as well, you must work to *persuade* them. That is the work of mass activism. Somehow or other we who are for our White Race have deluded ourselves into thinking that we could forego such activism and win all the same or, worse still, we have acted without even having victory in mind. We

were wrong and we will remain wrong so long as we maintain such a course. All the internet has done, for example, is facilitate communication and knowledge. It has not budged the masses an inch. We change that reality by demonstrating on their streets, on their sidewalks, by rallying in their parks, and by meeting in their meeting rooms. We change that by visibly making our presence known again and again. We must instill ourselves constantly in their consciousness so that we cannot be ignored. That is the only path to victory.

The failure to engage in mass activism means defeat no matter what the rationale for that failure might be. No doubt many excuses can be made but that does not change the facts. One man may feel that he is too sophisticated to stand on a street corner with a picket sign. Another man may be afraid that his employer will see his face on the evening news and fire him. Yet another man may be afraid that he will be accosted with violence. Whatever the excuse, explanation, or even justification, their absence from the public arena means that the masses remain unwon, the status quo remains intact, and our race continues to die. Even the distribution of literature is not good enough. Why? Because it is too easy for the masses simply to throw it away and people do not read much anymore either. Nor is the written word nearly as effective as the spoken word, and the public spectacle, in arousing the instincts of the people and in moving them to action. The written word is simply not enough to move the masses in our direction. The best evidence of this is the almost zero impact that decades of leafleting has had thus far. One look is taken at the subject matter and the recipient is likely to throw it away in disgust due to the anti-white propaganda with which he has been previously saturated. How can one leaflet move a person in a different direction altogether from that which he has been pointed his entire life? Instead, rather than existing through mere websites, literature, and good intentions, we must be *seen*, in the flesh, as the people who hate the current order that is robbing our White Race of its existence and who seek to destroy that order. Everywhere the Racial Loyalist must stand, his face shown to the world, his desires made clear. Everywhere our White people turn, they must see us there, beckoning them to awake and join the struggle for their people. Far more people are reached during a two hour street demonstration in a city downtown than in two hours of

computer time preaching to the choir. Far more awareness is achieved from a well-publicized speech in a public library than from innumerable newsletters circulated only amongst ourselves. The people are not going to be won for our cause through telepathy or wishful thinking; a piece of metal does not move without its magnet. We must be that magnet.

Only public activism is capable of reaching the masses with our message. The books we write aren't capable because people don't read much, they are distracted by millions of other books vying for their attention, and the major publishing houses are controlled by those who are unwilling to give a forum to those who want a future for their White Race in any way. The internet isn't capable because, once again, there are millions of websites vying for attention and it would require the masses to seek ours out in particular. Public, mass activism, on the other hand, goes straight to the people: we are seen and heard regardless of whatever other causes exist, regardless of the masses' lack of initiative, regardless of the state of our finances, and regardless of anybody's choice. We are seen and heard whereas we were not seen and heard before. The Racial Loyalist cause is talked about whereas it was not talked about before. We now have the masses' attention and they cannot escape it. This is the only way that we can reverse the drive towards our racial annihilation and so it is mass activism, or death.

The controlled news media is not in favor of our cause but it does like its ratings. Thus not only will we reach the masses with our activism directly but the controlled news media will report on that activism as well, thus reaching, though indirectly and thus less effectively, many *more* people. It does not matter that the Jewish media will attack us; what matters is that it reports on us again and again, that it is the cause of Racial Loyalty that is seen as being constantly active throughout society. There are things that we cannot help in this world and things that we can; we concern ourselves with that which we can help and do not worry about the rest. It is far better for the masses to receive a (temporarily) negative visual and auditory impression about us through their boob tubes than for them to have no impression of us at all. After all, a negative impression can be *changed* whereas a non-existent impression cannot since it is, after

all, nothing. We cannot put the blame on the masses for not joining with us when it is our fault that they do not know that we exist. We cannot put the blame on the masses that they remain befuddled by a Jewish media culture when we have failed to provide an alternative to that culture. The man who is ignorant is not to be hated because he is without knowledge. Rather, he must be awoken. It is thus a great mistake to hate those who are not yet with us. Rather, the fact that they are not yet with us simply means that we have thus far failed, *ourselves*, in our duty and that we must work to change that. Hating the symptom of the disease does not end the disease. Only by addressing its *cause* can the disease be ended. Our people today are ignorant of the fact that their existence on this earth is being steadily and relentlessly erased. They are ignorant of the fact that the quality of their own lives and that of their descendants depends totally upon ending the present multiracial order that kills their culture, their genetic worth, and their very lives. They are ignorant of the fact that things do not have to be as they currently are at all, that we can have a land in which our White people have total peace, prosperity, and greatness without any of the horrible social problems that we have today. To end this ignorance then, we must provide enlightenment. There can be no enlightenment though without our people being reached. Only public, mass activism in turn reaches them.

By not engaging in mass activism, we who are for our White Race have essentially thus far left the field to our foes. It is like a football game in which only one team is playing. It is not surprising then why that team has all the points while our team has none. The other team runs down the field and there is no one there from our side to stop it. The other team throws its passes and there is no one there from our side to block them. It is not good enough that our team exists someplace *else* because if it abandons the field, the field where the public is looking on, it loses all the same. It is not good enough that we can say that we can block and intercept quite well, thank you, and expect the public to believe us, if the public never sees our blocks and our interceptions. *The masses can only go by what they see and thus we must be seen.* It is as simple as that. All else is the spinning of wheels. We can have the greatest thinkers, the greatest writers, even the greatest organizers, but if the masses do not see us, for all

practical purposes we do not exist. The greatest of labor is expended in vain. Our frustrations fail to realize their cause. We wonder why our people have failed to wake up without understanding that we ourselves have done nothing to wake them up. The “game” remains a lopsided win for our foes.

It is hard to believe that these truths have been ignored for so long and yet they have. Those who have fought for our racial future have fought hard but if the wrong fight is fought, it does not matter how hard because victory will not be obtained all the same. We have patted ourselves on the back for all of our hard work but it has been *the wrong work*, for once we abandoned activism in public, victory became impossible. There is, of course, a place for great intellectual discussions about our cause. However, such discussions can never take the place of actually reaching those White people with our message who presently stand against us. There is, of course, a place for excellent websites that convey our message in a wonderful way. However, such things are and always will be subsidiary to the public, mass activism struggle. We must arouse the natural instincts of the people that are, and always will be, loyal to their own White Race. That can only be done through activism in the streets with flags fluttering, with public orations and engagement, and with courage.

We cannot win without risking our own personal security to at least some degree; those who believe to the contrary are only deluding themselves. This is because it is the very willingness of the Racial Loyalist to place his own personal security on the line for his race that is required to lift the masses out of the materialistic, individual selfishness that presently consumes them. In other words, only personal sacrifice can instill in the people a devotion to something that is greater than their individual, petty selves: their race. Only through our own personal sacrifice and our own willingness to risk our personal safety for something that is greater than our personal selves can we win the masses to the idea that their race must come before the individual. Only the example of self-sacrifice can instill the understanding of racial importance. On the other hand, if we hunker down in our homes, the opposite idea is conveyed: that we value our individual hides more than the race we claim to care about. The people are not won to our cause and the psyche of individual

selfishness continues unabated. We furthermore can only arouse the guts of our White people to finally fight for their own racial best interests by our showing them that we ourselves have the guts to do that. They have been cowed for so long that they barely have a memory of what true courage is. We must *show* them what it is and by seeing *our* courage, their own courage will be aroused. Our people are so used to being on the defensive all the time that they have assumed that to be a natural and proper state of affairs. Indeed, it can be said that they have actually denied themselves any defense at all. Only public, bold, mass activism can reverse this situation by arousing in the hearts and minds of our people a courage that they need not be the weaklings that the controlled media and the present society have conditioned them to be, that true White men do not cower in fear while their race is being attacked and ushered from the face of the earth. Only by our own courageous example can the courage of our people be aroused; the courage of the few must arouse the courage of the many. Our people are not natural cowards; they have only become cowards by habit. We must break that habit through our own example.

What the masses yearn to see, even if only subconsciously, are people with guts because it is the spectacle of people who have the guts to stand up for what they believe in, in public and before the world, that arouses the feeling of power that has lain dormant within themselves. One man with guts can change the course of history while ten thousand type fervently on computer keyboards but to no avail. Many a cause has been energized by the courage of a single man who let his sense of right direct him and nothing else. That courage then aroused the courage of others to stand with him, come what may. There is something in men instinctively that disdains remaining still while others fight the battles without them that they too should be fighting. It is vital though that the people be shown that there is indeed a battle being fought! The people can only rally to something that is already rallying and stand with those who are already standing. It is the few who must begin the process regardless of the risks, regardless of the hardships, and they must continue it until they become the many.

If we wish to save our race from destruction, we have to *earn* that victory. Merely being in the right is not enough for those who, due to

the manipulation of their minds by the Jewish media culture, are presently unable to realize that that is the case. These masses are not going to find the urge to go out of their way to explore ideas that run totally counter to the norms of the present rotten society. After all, they are immersed in that society and it is all they know. Instead, they must be confronted, face to face, with those who would kick aside that society and replace it. If our White people were going to wake up on their own, they would have done so by now. Rather, we Racial Loyalists must shove an alarm clock in their faces. The masses are incapable of moving themselves. They must be moved by the few.

Regardless of the fact that we live in a technological age, it is still the public spectacle that moves men's souls. There is a reason why armies throughout history have flown flags into battle. There is a reason why a speech watched in person is very different from reading it in a book or even seeing it on a computer screen. There is a reason why people try, if they can, to see a concert live in the flesh rather than on television. The reason is that symbols, oratory, and the crowd arouse *instincts*. It is a mistake to look at everything intellectually while ignoring the heart. No matter how great, how true, the doctrine that is in writing may be, it is the spectacle and the live words going through our ears that moves us the most. As wrong as the black "civil wrongs" movement was, it prevailed because its adherents were constantly active in the public arena—marching, demonstrating, protesting, and speaking. Had that movement not done so, its victory would never have been possible. Had its adherents merely talked to *each other*, as those who are for the White Race have all too often done, it would have succeeded in accomplishing little to nothing at all. White people were inspired to support a movement that was directly hostile to their own best interests not because that movement was right—indeed, such a movement *cannot* be right for White people—but because they were inspired by the *courage* of its participants. It was thought that the civil wrongs movement must be in the right if its adherents were so committed to its victory that they were willing to endure great sacrifice to attain it. "Fighting" behind a computer screen can never, and will never, evoke the same admiration or respect.

All great movements in world history in fact have been public movements, movements that were in the streets rallying the people to

overthrow the present order of things. It is that which gave them their power and it is that which gave them their chances of success. Even today it is only those movements that take to the streets that win and indeed, sometimes that victory comes quite suddenly when the old order gives up overnight in the face of the growing power of the surging masses that are arraying themselves against it. We have seen this over and over again, the spectacle of thousands in the streets demanding change and that change coming through their activism, their sacrifice, and their love. Whether it has been with the rise of nationalism in the old Soviet Union and the other countries victimized by the Jewish communist ideology, or with opposition to dictatorship during the Arab Spring, or here in the United States with the civil wrongs movement, the homosexual movement, and the pro-illegal immigration invasion movement, we have seen repeatedly that taking to the streets *succeeds* in these movements getting their way. It is no answer to claim that things are somehow different with the Racial Loyalist cause because, if anything, our cause should by all rights be more prone to success than any other since we alone reflect the racially loyal instinctive nature of Man and indeed of all life on earth. Thus we must reject the idea that we cannot do what the other movements have done and achieve the same success, for if we take that view, we are in essence doubting the validity and greatness of our own cause. If hundreds of thousands can be raised in opposition to a dictator, hundreds of thousands can be raised in opposition to a dictatorial government that seeks our demise as a race. If hundreds of thousands can be raised in nationalistic fervor, hundreds of thousands can be raised in racial fervor. Our path to success is thus already revealed to us by the successes that have been achieved by others. Yes, it will take time to build the same groundswell of support but anything worth having *always* takes time. There is no order on earth that can withstand an aroused and fanatical people that is determined to end that order and who are willing to incur whatever sacrifices that are necessary to win. There can be all kinds of laws and traditions entrenching that established order and yet all of that can and will fall by the wayside in the face of public, mass resistance. The people though must be won to the cause in question before that point can be reached. We can never accept the idea that it should be easier to put

hundreds of thousands in the streets who are in support of faggotry than it is to put hundreds of thousands in the streets who are in support of loyalty to our White Race. We can never accept the idea that the White masses can be won over to the idea of black rights but they cannot be won over to the idea of White survival. If our White people today believe that the homosexual and black movements have more merit than our own movement for White racial preservation, it is obviously up to us to convince them that they are mistaken. The natural instinct of loyalty to our own White Race that every White man, woman, and child possesses assures that that cannot be too difficult if we have the guts, the will, and the perseverance to fight the battle for the hearts and minds of the masses that must be fought. We must only attack that which is a perversion of the natural order of things in the first place.

If the White cause is considered a “fringe” movement today, it is only because we ourselves have relegated it to such a status by our failing to engage with our people face to face, openly, and without fear. Indeed, by all rights the White cause should be considered mainstream in its popularity right now *regardless* of the attacks upon the mentality of our people by the Jewish mass media because even with the power of the Jewish controlled television stations and newspapers, the power of the streets is stronger still. Alas, we *let* the White cause become unpopular and we are paying for that mistake now. It is a mistake though that can be rectified and that is the task before us. We never had to cede the mentality of our White people to the mercies of the enemies of our racial life. We never had to cede anything at all. We could have and we should have stayed engaged with the public on a constant basis until the struggle for our people’s future was won. That we did not do this puts us today at a disadvantage. However, it is a disadvantage that can be overcome. What passes today for a permanent order of things is by no means the case. Rather it can be discarded if we possess the necessary will.

Today our White Race is an emasculated race. It cowers in fear and effeminacy while the other races run all over it. Nothing attacks such a state of affairs like total, bold activism in public. Not only do we attack the weakness of character to which our people have succumbed but we also draw out those who are already in agreement

with us to stand with us. Through our public, well-advertised activism, these brethren will see that there is an actual movement to change things, that before their very eyes there are those of like mind with whom they should join. Those who had already been loyal to their White Race, but not knowing though how they could get actively involved in the Racial Loyalist cause, will thus see now, vividly before them, exactly how they can change that situation: by standing with us. What was previously just a passive sentiment in our brethren will thus be encouraged by our example to become an active role for the future of our kind.

There have always been far, far more believers in our cause than active participants; since we weren't *seen* though, these believers lacked the visual, visceral motivation to change that passive status and help our cause actively as it needed. The result of course is our defeat because if we cannot succeed in mobilizing those who are *already* on our side, we cannot possibly win over those who are not. Indeed, through our lack of mobilization of our own adherents, even those adherents no doubt cease to be our adherents with the passage of time. We lose even those who are *loyal* to their White Race if for years we do not put that loyalty into visible and public action. The mind-subverting propaganda of the Jewish media culture is always corrosive; if our White Race stands still under its sway, it cannot help but *rust* and that goes also for the Movement itself. Rather we must be constantly active, constantly striving, constantly drawing out those who have retained their loyalty to their White Race and winning over those who have previously been against that loyalty. That is the only way. Without action a cause quickly loses interest and no mere intellectual espousal can retain that interest. Rather there must always be a spectacle, something to see and something to do with every adherent having his and her own role in the struggle. Thus not only is public, mass activism critical towards winning the masses to our cause, it is also critical towards retaining, motivating, and unifying our own adherents. *Mass activism is the tactic of permanent struggle until the victory is won.* It is the tactic that is always constructive because it wins and retains adherents. It focuses the attention of our adherents on to meaningful objectives in an active way instead of allowing them to remain passive and gradually lose interest. It is a fire of enthusiasm

that is constantly stoked so that it never burns out.

No cause worth its salt can ever allow itself to be cooped up in a house while the world it claims to care about goes to hell. There is no such thing as caring about our White Race while sitting passively by as it steadily ceases to exist. Nor can men of honor and courage refuse to do their duty in the public realm when that is the only place capable of winning our White people to the cause of their own survival. There is no doubt that we today live in a very cowardly time when our White Race itself is conditioned to be cowardly by the Jewish media propaganda machine. We today live in a time where our White people are constantly conditioned to forsake and forbear themselves in deference to the maniacal, multi-racial order, where our White people are pressured to be “sensitive” to the feelings of the lower races and are pressured to keep their mouths shut as to saying anything that even *remotely* defies the current state of affairs of White servility. What a relief then for our White people, who have thus far been so hideously cowed, that we Racial Loyalists are seen and heard all the same, that we defy openly and before everyone’s eyes and ears this present trashy order, in every respect, without fear! Those of us who have seen the look of awestruck joy on the faces of our men, women, and children upon seeing us in the streets know that it is a look that cannot, and must not, ever be forgotten or forsaken. It is the look of hope of people who had all but abandoned hope. It is the look of people who had thought that all chance of White reassertion had been lost, only to find suddenly before them the flickering flames of its rebirth. It is the look of people who yearn to see still more displays of men with guts, guts that arouse their own guts that have lain dormant for so long. For in this world, it is courage that arouses courage. It is heart that arouses heart. We Racial Loyalists will only obtain the land of our own that we covet through that courage and heart, the courage and heart of the public, mass activism struggle, because only through that struggle will our people regain their own courage and heart that is required for the winning of that land. There is simply no such thing as preserving our White Race from the genocide that is being inflicted upon it today without White people themselves resisting that genocide. In turn, there is no such thing as White people resisting that genocide without there being an open,

public, relentless resistance. Our people must be persuaded to want what we want in order for us all to get what we want: the land of our own so that our people may live. A people can only survive if it *wants* to survive. Since our White people today do not want to survive, it is our task, our necessity, to change their minds. Our White Race cannot survive if a significant portion of it is content that it die. The greatest zeal for the continued life of our race that we Racial Loyalists ourselves possess can mean nothing if the masses do not come to share that desire themselves. There can be no great change without effort that equals the magnitude of that change and thus the greater the change that we seek, the more effort on our part there must be. We will succeed or fail to save our race from annihilation depending upon the level of effort we devote and upon the understanding that our race itself must want to live. Our will to prevail must equal the will of our race to survive that we wish to instill.

Nothing “behind the scenes,” quiet, or in secret can possibly accomplish any of this. Nobody is persuaded without actual persuasion and there is no persuasion of our people that our cause is right without going to them. Whatever reluctance there is in going to them must be overcome by the understanding that our race faces certain death unless we do. It is no answer that we may be afraid of rejection or whatever, for how can we allow any such pathetic fear to nullify our will that our White people continue to live? Is the smug comfort of the present generation of our race worth the extinction of our race from this earth altogether?

The individual, his fears and his ego, comes and goes but the race must live. It is with this in mind that the Racial Loyalist Party chooses its tactics without regard to that which may assuage the concerns of the individual, true enough, but at the expense of our racial future. A day in which we Racial Loyalists are not out in the streets, our banners waving, our voices heard, is a day that much closer to our racial demise. There can be no such thing as a tolerable acceptance of that stark reality. We must take our place and fulfill our duty in the public realm where the victory can only be won. Everything else that we do is for the fulfillment and maintenance of that public struggle.

Those who are in power do not need to engage in mass activism because they possess the means of mass, captive audience

communication. They do not need to demonstrate in the streets because they propagandize their point of view on their television stations constantly. They do not need to rally in a public park for their viewpoints because their viewpoints compose the status quo that is reinforced by law and government policy, the (controlled) television media and press, and by habit, custom, and simple inertia. Those who would change the world though have no such luxuries. They must do what the defenders of the status quo need not do. They must risk that which the defenders of the status quo need not risk. We Racial Loyalists have no captive audience. We do not possess any television networks presenting our point of view constantly. We make no laws or policies with which to bind the conduct, and even the attitudes, of the people. What power we have is what we ourselves generate and only that. It is always easier to perpetuate than to attain power. It is always easier to *maintain* than to *obtain* in the first place. Thus we Racial Loyalists must look upon our task as one that is very different from that of the racially treasonous order which we mean to topple. This includes activism that it would refrain from doing. This includes risking the comfort and security that our foes are free to wallow in. We do not have a Hollywood to promote racial loyalty in the movies the way the actual Hollywood has promoted racial treason in theirs. We do not have a monopoly on the school textbook publishing industry as do the Jews and thus cannot present the truth to the youth in a captive setting. We do not have a forum, *anywhere*, in the present order of things. Thus we must use those means that we *do* have to reach the masses. They are the street demonstrations along the sidewalks of the busy thoroughfares. They are the scheduled and well publicized rallies in the parks. They are the scheduled and well publicized speeches in meeting halls, especially those in public libraries which are barred by law and regulation from refusing to allow Racial Loyalists from meeting there, at least in the United States. They are the free and open engagement with the people wherever we find them, done with total confidence and self-assurance. When our local communities hold parades, we must participate in them. When thousands gather for firework displays, we must be there with our own display. When children are let out of school, our young Racial Loyalists must be there to speak with them. In sum, wherever the

people are, we must be.

It is up to us to win and no one else. If we are losing, is our own fault because we have been unwilling to do what is necessary to obtain victory. The burden is on us to win, not on our foes to lose. We cannot be bashful about instilling Racial Loyalty in our people regardless of any controversy that ensues. Indeed, not only is controversy not bad but it is our great helper. This is because it is the supposed "controversy" that ensues through our public activism that impels the news media to report on it and thus give us the additional free advertising and exposure that we need. Furthermore, the more controversy there is prior to the event in question, the more the people will learn of it and when it will take place, thus enabling them to attend. Hence the essential message of Racial Loyalty reaches literally everyone watching the news broadcasts or reading the newspapers, not just those who end up attending. Whatever attacks the news media makes upon us are far outweighed by the gain that we achieve in bringing our message to the people. Bad publicity is better than no publicity at all. Besides, even if the publicity is bad, some will have the sharpness of mind to see through that false image and others will be curious enough to search for the truth about us on their own as a result of the controversy. In others still, the seed of a change of attitude will be planted and this is, again, better than the lack of any impression about us at all.

The idea of avoiding the news media because it attacks us is akin to shooting ourselves in the foot because we feel offended. It does not matter that the media attacks us because those attacks do not alter the reality that the media helps us to reach the people. We would prefer not to be attacked, slandered, and smeared, yes, but the objective is still attained: public consciousness of the Racial Loyalist cause. It is like a car with a bad paint job but which runs well: it may not be pleasant to look at but it gets the job done, getting from point A to point B. That is what counts. Avoiding the news media because it attacks us hurts us more than the attacks. To be spared from all criticism from the Jewish press would require that, for all practical purposes, we not exist in the public eye. Not existing in the public eye though is worse than any mean things that the Jews and their lackeys can ever care to say about us. The racial preservation that we seek as

an end always justifies those means that help us to attain that end. Thus, since only loyalty to our race will save it, it is our duty to arouse loyalty *in* our race. The winning of the people to that loyalty can only, in turn, be achieved through activism in public.

There is no doubt but that the work of the Racial Loyalist Party cannot be *limited* to public, mass activism because, like any other organization, there are other functions that must be fulfilled. However, there is also no doubt but that the victory of the public, mass activism struggle is the very purpose for which the Racial Loyalist Party exists. Yes, we can and we should build an alternative news media on the internet. Yes, we can and we should hold private gatherings. Yes, we can and we should do all that which is productive for our cause. However, there is no escaping the fact that the cause that we claim to believe in so much can only be won by winning the masses to its banner. Yes, the decline of the present society, the increasingly obnoxious and hostile racism of the other races against our White people, and the collapse of governmental authority will force the masses to move in our direction for reasons of sheer survival. However, the mere moving of them in our direction sometime in the future, apparently when we have become a minority of the population everywhere, is not conducive to our racial best interests and ultimate survival. Rather they must be won fully for the Racial Loyalist cause *now* when the attacks upon our kind can still be ended with relative ease. The idea is foolhardy that we can wait for our White Race to wake up on its own—due to the increasingly bad circumstances in which it finds itself—because by the time it does so, it may no longer have the ability or power to thwart its demise. A White Race that is outnumbered everywhere, that is dispersed, and that is struggling merely to feed itself during the total breakdown and collapse of the present society and global economy that is supposedly to come will be ill-equipped to preserve itself and have a bright future for its members. And besides, it is extreme negligence to allow our White Race to fall into such desperate straits in the first place with all of the suffering that such straits would entail. Loving our White Race is inconsistent with the idea that we should let it fall apart in the hopes that maybe, just maybe, it will get its act together if it does, somehow. Loving our White Race means that we cannot want to leave its future to chance.

All too often the refusal of those who are loyal to their White Race to take that message to the people in public is really just an indication of their cowardice rather than any sincere belief that doing so is of no value. Rather, it is easy to claim that something is of no use in order to conceal your own fear! And this is exactly what has been done over and over again by those who love their White Race, true, but who are afraid to say so in public. They negate the value of public, mass activism not because such activism is unnecessary, not because our currently befuddled White people cannot be won over to our cause through such activism, but because of their own fearful nature. What do they offer though in its stead? Merely a hope, a dream that the future will somehow be different from the present when after many millions of words on a computer screen, our race will suddenly, amazingly wake up and all will be well. This is a greater pipedream than anything that we Racial Loyalists could possibly assert. Instead, our tactics are grounded in the cold, hard reality of the world in which we live. That though will not stop the criticism of those whose personal cowardice is that which actually determines their judgment as to that which is good, and that which is bad, for the cause of our White racial survival. Indeed, the man who *does* throw himself with fervor into the public, mass activism struggle is likely to incur their resentment and their disparagement even if they call it something else.

There is no weakness capable of wearing as many masks as the weakness of cowardice. Even that which may seem to be simple defeatism on the surface is, when scratched, a defeatism that is grounded in fear. Thus our brethren have waited and waited, hoping that the struggle for our people's future would somehow be resolved by others, not having the courage to resolve it themselves. Those "others" though would be none other than their own descendants who, due to the cowardice of their forefathers in not waging the struggle for our people's hearts and minds when the going was relatively good, will surely have a far more difficult struggle for their racial existence than that which we ourselves face today! Thus the time when our chances is best is *now* and it is *always* now. Putting off the struggle for our racial existence until sometime in the future only jeopardizes that future altogether. We must conquer whatever fears we have and subordinate them to that activism which actually wins our people to

the cause of their survival. That is always the right course of action and no other.

Besides, even if it could be said that public, mass activism may ultimately fail to win the masses to our cause, discouraging the degeneration of our race to those who would partake in it is itself worthwhile. If we can discourage a single act of racial treason by our public condemnation of it, we will have accomplished something of great value. Those who would be tempted to mongrelize the blood of our race, for instance, must see before them a vivid hatred of such a course of conduct; as a consequence some, and perhaps many, will refrain from committing it. There can be no doubt but that the recent massive increase in this genocide of our race through race mixing that we have witnessed is directly attributable to the fact that those who oppose it have become nearly silent in the public realm. That silence has, accordingly, been taken as acquiescence or even agreement. That which used to be roundly condemned in public as a crime against Nature, a crime against basic morality, and a crime against our own kind is now deemed perfectly acceptable as a result of the public silence of its opponents who have practically become nowhere to be found. It is little wonder then why this sickness has become so widespread; like any other plague, it rapidly spreads when it is without resistance. Instead there must be total public hatred of this treason to our race so that it may be thwarted. We can only wonder how many thousands, or even millions, of instances of the pollution of our race could have been avoided had those opposed to that pollution taken to the streets against it instead of contenting themselves by merely grumbling in their homes or on a computer screen. Placards everywhere in public stating that "Race mixing is treason!" would no doubt have a beneficial effect, for even those who have sexual relations with the other races know instinctively that what they are doing is wrong. Hence their extreme defensiveness whenever their conduct *is* even remotely called into question. They simply need to see, vividly, that there are still those who hate their perversion with every fiber of their being for that perversion to be shaken. Every sickness that afflicts our people must be confronted by those who still retain their health and in no case is that more true than in the case of race mixing. If we truly love our people, we must fight to discourage all

that which destroys it. However, without public, open, fanatical opposition to the mongrelization of our blood, that mongrelization is not discouraged at all. It is allowed to continue, unchecked, having been given its blessing by a society that is itself aimed at the destruction of our kind. We cannot allow the love of our race to be merely an abstract concept incapable of concrete results. Rather, that love must work to save the race and those who compose it, both those who are doing right and those who are on the verge of doing wrong. We must work to save the individual who, due to the subversion of his mind and the repression of his natural instincts, would not only pollute his own kind but also degrade himself in the process. This is even more true with regards to our women who bear the worst consequences of all of such a grotesque behavior. Surely there are few things sicker in this world than that of a White woman carrying a mongrelized child. Not only is she cut off from our people, destroying Nature's evolutionary work of countless thousands of years, but in her womb lies a being that is a bridge to even further destruction of our kind in the future. All health and all morality in this world must be rigorously defended but no such defense can be victorious if it is not made in public. The four words, "Race mixing is treason!," on picket signs at the public square, is a far better antidote to the sickness of race mixing than a hundred treatises circulated only amongst ourselves. The picket signs, after all, actually *reach* those in danger of becoming enemies of their own people. The idea that we should accept the occurrence of such treason to our people is inconsistent with the love that we claim to have for it, for acquiescence of our racial destruction is not love at all. Thus the public, mass activism struggle is the only struggle that actually fulfills the love that we profess for our own kind. It is the only antidote to the sickness of culture, genes, and lives with which our White Race is presently afflicted. Public pressure need not always be *against* our racial future. Rather it can be wielded *for* our racial future by us Racial Loyalists. The status quo of our racial subjugation has seemed so overwhelming that we have assumed, falsely, that it is of durable duration. Instead we can take back the field that we so wrongly ceded to the foes of our racial life. It is not love to allow our White people to do whatever they want—no matter how destructive to their continued existence on this

earth—while sitting back and chastising them for it in the privacy of our own homes. Rather, it is love to do everything we can in public to discourage their debasement and degeneration from occurring in the first place. It makes little sense for us to be bitter about the racial treason that is presently occurring throughout this sick society of ours without our actually doing anything to discourage it from occurring.

No would-be race traitor is going to be discouraged by a condemnation he never sees. Whereas treason to the country is today discouraged by force of law, treason to our race must be discouraged through the force of open, public condemnation until it too is made the province of a criminal statute. That criminalization though can only come after it has already become universally reviled. So long as our people are ignorant as to the value of their own blood and are propagandized without challenge to believe, in fact, that it has no value, the only recourse is to counter that ignorance and propaganda through our public, mass activism. That is the only activism that reaches them and which can turn their hearts and minds. Abandoning our people to their genetic destruction, through our absence from the public, mass activism struggle, is no solution at all. We must save our race, not let it die.

No doubt it can be argued that public, mass activism was employed by those loyal to their White Race in the past and that they did not achieve victory for our cause. However, the fact that our victory was not achieved is not because the tactic of public, mass activism was itself a failure but rather because the effort itself never received the level of support and devotion that was necessary in order for it to be a success. Regardless of the fact that the air inside a balloon causes it to float, even a balloon will not float if there is not enough air pumped into it and the same can be said about the valiant struggles of our brethren of the past in the public realm: the ingredient *necessary* for our success was there but it was not there in sufficient *quantity* in order for victory to be attained. Furthermore, even if it can rightly be said that a particular tactic has indeed failed in the past, that does not mean that there is any tactic that is better and nor does it mean that the tactic that supposedly failed is no longer the only tactic that is capable of achieving success. It is a mistake to change tactics when there is no other tactic that can even remotely do a better job of

winning the masses to our cause. Here the matter is quite plain: we either win over our people to Racial Loyalty, loyalty to their own kind, or our people will die. We can only win them over by reaching them. We can only reach them by going to them. We can only go to them through public, mass activism. It doesn't matter whatever public, mass activism failed in the past. It only matters that our race cannot survive without it now and into the future. A "secret" struggle has no value. Nor does a struggle have value which only reaches those publicly who already agree with the cause. Only the struggle that reaches the masses on an open, regular, and constant basis, a struggle that is therefore public and face to face, can be victorious. The minds of those who oppose us must be changed. Our race must be persuaded to live, not die.

This struggle is vital for our victory but there is yet another consideration that is of great importance: the positive attitude and behavior of our own adherents. Without a public struggle that directs our inherent passions outward, those who love their White Race are apt to struggle with *one another*, to fight *one another*, and thus eliminate entirely practically any and all value that they may have to the cause. The advent of the internet has vividly displayed this sad and sick phenomenon in all of its misfortune: with the advent of the internet, our brethren erroneously thought that they could now dispense with the public, mass activism struggle altogether and so instead of battling for the hearts and minds of our people, they have battled *one another* over mere personal differences and over petty differences of ideology. Instead of aiming their cannons at the foes of our racial life, they have participated in circular firing squads thus suffering the inevitable result of such foolishness. Instead of realizing that no difference that we have with one another will mean "a hill of beans" if the White Race that we mutually care about ceases to exist, our isolation from the people we must save has caused our brethren to turn on one another as if that were the only "cause" that matters. Contrast that with the struggle in the streets! Standing shoulder to shoulder, we are one in our loyalty to our kind, a loyalty that shoves aside any personal conflicts that we may have with one another. Our demonstrations, our rallies, our canvassing in public forge a bond between us that brings out our best camaraderie due to our joint

efforts and the opposition that we mutually face, an opposition that serves as a constant reminder that we have far more in common with one another than not, that what we do have in common matters most. When we resist the present order in public, that takes up so much of our time and energy and focus that we have nothing left over for any horrid fighting between ourselves. The fight that is within us is directed outward instead of being allowed to fester between us. The advent of the internet has in fact been *bad* for our cause in the respect that it has not only substituted a phony internet “struggle” for the actual, necessary struggle that we must wage in public but it has also substituted silly, hubristic infighting for our needed comradeship. We will never be able to advance our cause in any significant respect so long as our adherents spend nearly as much time attacking *each other* as they do attacking the treason to our race.

There is no such thing as winning victory by attacking one another. Without a constant battle going on for our people’s hearts and minds, a battle in which we must stand together in public, we forget about what really matters all too easily and end up battling each other instead. However, just as in war all that matters is the uniform that is being worn and victory for that uniform, the war that we Racial Loyalists wage for our people’s future must likewise only care about our own kind, those who fight for that kind, and victory for that kind. Everything else is a waste. Victory is what matters, not whether somebody has a difference of opinion with somebody else. There has never been a war in the history of the world in which anybody cared afterwards about who didn’t like whom. What matters is who won and who lost.

Infighting, quite simply, occurs when nothing is being fought on the outside. The “outside” is the public arena, not a computer screen. The internet is not a true fight and a “movement” that does not seek to move the masses is not a true movement. Our Racial Loyalist Party thus corrects matters through the public, mass activism struggle where the masses are actually reached whether they want to be or not. We do not give credit to a day being well spent without it. Our own morality and positive character as Racial Loyalists requires it. We cannot afford to misdirect against *ourselves* the hatred that we have for the current order. That, however, is the consequence of forgoing

the public, mass activism struggle that has occurred so far. Just as every general knows that his army will degenerate if it is left in idleness, those who are loyal to our White Race cannot be left in idleness either and mere talk between ourselves is indeed idleness. Incessant talk between ourselves makes a mountain out of every molehill. Activism in public puts things into their proper perspective. Our race will live or die by our efforts. We cannot afford to fight one another with that kept in mind.

Thus public, mass activism is vital for our being able to save our White Race from ultimate destruction, vital for us to be able to discourage individual acts of treason that kill it and its best interests in the meantime, and vital for the cohesion and morale of our own adherents. It is the true struggle without which victory cannot be won. Mere possession of an opinion is cheap, especially in this current world where everyone claims the supposed honor of having an opinion about everything but where the White cause has been totally ostracized as far as the “acceptable” opinions are concerned. However, the reason why our viewpoint has been ostracized successfully by our foes is that we haven’t been doing our job! Without a total, public, mass activism struggle, the entire cause of loyalty to our White Race is shut out of the public dialogue and thus out of public consideration. The result of course is our steady cultural, genetic, and biological destruction. If a race is under the mistaken impression that it is not allowed to consider its own best interests in any shape, manner, or form, it is inevitable that those best interests will be ignored. The only way for that mistaken impression to be overthrown is for us to assert in public our racial best interests with full force and with the confidence that comes from knowing that loyalty to our own kind is always right. The entire mainstream discussion in society must be forced by us to be about the Racial Loyalist cause, the entire issue being framed as one of loyalty or treason to our White Race. We must raise the issue on the radio, on television, at colleges, in union halls, in newspapers, on the streets, through the mail, and through every other forum that exists. Without our standing openly in public, the masses think that we don’t really believe in our cause—that’s if they think about us at all—or that we lack the courage to actually engage with them. The misnamed “white supremacist” cause

is regularly *mocked* for its supposedly exclusive internet presence. It is perceived as a cause that exists only on computers rather than in real life, a cause that has created for itself a “virtual” reality after having abandoned the actual reality of the world. This makes a farce out of what is the most important cause in all history: the cause that our White Race must live, not die. No website stops our countries from being invaded by the other races due to the treason of those in power. No website stops our White maidens from giving themselves to nigger savages. No website stops the impoverishment of our people, the dispossession of our people, or the dissolution of our people. No website stops *any* of the degradations and degenerations of our kind. Rather, these monstrosities can only be stopped by our actual voices being lifted against them in public through mass activism and the creation of a mass movement. Of course the struggle will be hard just as any struggle worth waging is always hard. Of course there will be successes and failures just as there are successes and failures in daily life. We do not quit the public, mass activism struggle just because we meet with some failures any more than we quit life itself where we also meet with some failures. Life itself is struggle and yet we do not abandon that struggle since we would of course be abandoning life itself in the process. Nor can we abandon the public, mass activism struggle for the future of our race because that too would mean the abandonment of that future. It is not good enough that we merely believe in being loyal to our people. Rather we must make that loyalty save it. There is no such thing as an inevitable course of history. Rather, history is made by those who possess the necessary will and sense.

We cannot pretend that we can ignore the masses altogether, that we need not win the popular will. This is said on occasion but it is only said because of a reluctance to put forth the necessary courage in the public arena. The importance of winning the masses to our cause has been disparaged, in other words, because our brethren have been unwilling to go to them. It is not that we have failed to go to the masses because they are in fact unimportant. As often happens with people, the wish has been the parent of the thought: because our brethren did not *wish* to engage in public, mass activism for whatever reason, they thought that such activism could be dispensed with. Such

wishes and thoughts, however, have nothing to do with the reality of the situation. After all, the masses *are* our White Race and thus if we want our White Race to survive, the masses must be in favor of that too, not just we few and avowed Racial Loyalists. We cannot save a White Race that is kicking and screaming for its own death. Rather, the White Race—the White masses—must be won over to the proposition that it is worth preserving, that its future matters.

Again, it is amazing that these basic truths have not been recognized more. It is as if we have been willing to flounder about in the mere hope that somehow, some way, victory would come to us without our doing anything that could logically make it happen. In reality, there is no such thing as the replacement of an entrenched order without intense struggle and there is no such thing as intense struggle without a public struggle. Yes, our faces may be seen during our street demonstrations but they *ought* to be seen. Yes, we may find ourselves compelled to fight with our fists during a public meeting, should we be assaulted by racial traitors, but *that is what men do*. Yes, our faces may wind up on television and in the newspapers and elsewhere but if we really care to save our race from annihilation, that should be a badge of *honor* for us and should not discourage us in the least from doing what we must. Let us recall that our ancestors suffered far, far more than that while defending The Alamo from the mud Mexicans and Europe from the Huns, Mongols, Moors, and Turks. Woe to us if we allow their courage to put to shame that of our own! Fear of doing that which is necessary can only be called what it is: cowardice. Our ancestors were willing to go into battles for our kind that they *knew* they would not emerge from alive. How little is it in comparison then that we be willing merely to show our faces and stand up for our racial life now, today? That we be willing merely to engage with our own people to persuade them that their White Race is worth saving? That we be willing to debate and challenge the purveyors of our racial death? That we be willing to plaster neighborhoods with our slogans? That we be willing to express Racial Loyalty in classrooms, at city council meetings, and door to door? No hero in history ever cared about losing his employment more than his people's future. No man of honor ever let the temporary disdain of society stop him from doing his duty. Again, the White Race can only

survive if it *wants* to survive and with it today faced with so-called “laws,” societies, and propaganda aimed at achieving its death, only through fanatical, consistent, rampant, and continual mass activism shall its will to survive triumph over that drive for its death. Our White masses must see the courage of the Racial Loyalist for the survival of their race so that they themselves may find their own courage for that survival; by seeing the Racial Loyalist in action, they will be inspired to join the action themselves. There are many millions who are for us in spirit but because they never see us, that is all their support amounts to: one of spirit rather than substance. Mere spirit though is not enough. Rather, we must have men with guts in public fighting for our Racial Loyalist victory. The entire idea of a passive, pussy White Race, acquiescing in its own demise, must be broken. It will not be broken by sitting behind a computer screen nor by wishing or hoping on a comfortable couch. It will only be broken by taking to the streets, engaging totally in the public arena, and making our Flag recognizable by all.

This includes us running for political office because no movement that asserts itself to be a political party, as we do, is taken seriously as such if it does not field candidates. Yes, the electoral system is rigged one way or the other in favor of the establishment parties in nearly every country where our people live and thus the challenge of us being able to immediately run on the ballot under our actual party name is a difficult one. However, the solution to that problem readily presents itself: we need *not* only run on the ballot under the Racial Loyalist Party name. Rather, until those election laws are no longer rigged against us, we can run for office under the mere labels of the establishment parties while retaining our true allegiance to the Racial Loyalist Party. This is notably already occurring in America with the so-called “Tea Party”: the name “Tea Party” has never been on a single ballot and yet its members have run for office all the same, as both “Republicans” and “Democrats,” in order to be elected. Thus, instead of having to spend countless funds and hours trying to fulfill the election laws that preclude non-establishment parties from getting on the ballot absent the fulfillment of draconian and nearly impossible to fulfill requirements, members of the Tea Party have simply run for office as “Republicans” or “Democrats” and been elected under those

labels. It is commonly realized that they have done so simply because getting a new party on the ballot and keeping it there is nearly impossible and everyone knows that their true allegiance is to the Tea Party. There is no reason why we Racial Loyalists cannot do the same thing: we will run for office under whatever legally required label we must *but it will be clear to all that we do so as Racial Loyalists*. Most people realize by now that “Republican” and “Democrat” are indeed just labels to be used in order to be elected because that is what the system requires. The establishment parties are meaningless entities, devoid of any true values, and thus there is no reason why we too should not use their labels as we find necessary. They are mere vehicles for the attainment of power but in our case for a change, there will be true and worthwhile values behind the quest for the attainment of that power: total loyalty to our White Race, its best interests, and its future.

We are told in America that we have a “two party system” and indeed, in order to be elected in most political races around the country, one must run as either a “Republican” or a “Democrat” because the laws require that. Everyone is in fact assumed to be one or the other; that is particularly the case with regard to those who actually seek political office because that is the way the political system is organized. Therefore, in line with the established political framework of the land in which everyone is expected to run under one party or the other, there is no reason why we Racial Loyalists cannot append a mere “R” or “D” to our names as a necessary means to an end in order for us to participate likewise in the election process and win power for our cause. Of course these are parties that have, for decades, been constantly disloyal to the best interests of our White Race; we would never deny that and never can. However, it is our own *loyalty* to our people that requires us to take those actions which are necessary to fulfill that loyalty and that includes the acquisition of political power. If the acquisition of political power means that we must throw an “R” or “D” or any other label in front of our names in order for us to participate in and win elections, then so be it.

We Racial Loyalists realize that Racial Loyalty must be part of the political process for if it is not, all there is left is racial treason dominating the day, and if racial treason dominates the day, our White

Race continues to die. We realize that there can be no continued survival of the White Race without White Racial Loyalty being part of its political life and thus we Racial Loyalists must be part of that political life, not letting the existence of a “two party system,” or any other system, thwart us. We cannot allow the “two party system,” whether in America or elsewhere, exclude us; rather, we must participate in the two party system as necessary until the day comes when the system has become a *one* party system: the system of the Racial Loyalist Party. All facets of the existing society are tools for us to utilize when appropriate; when faced with an obstacle to the preservation of our Racial Life, we must surmount it, go around it, or do whatever we must to remove it.

The two parties in every two party system are always amorphous entities that mean whatever the people participating in them say they mean at any given time. Thus for this reason as well, there is no hypocrisy in us Racial Loyalists running under one or the other party labels of the two party system, in the particular election involved, since we have the same right as everybody else to say that these parties mean what *we* say they mean and to utilize the two party system for the fulfillment of what *we* hold dear. Besides, both the Republican and Democratic parties were founded by and initially dominated by White racists; it is only during the past several decades that both of them abandoned altogether the best interests of White people and threw those interests to the winds. Why then should we Racial Loyalists refrain from participating in elections as *non*-traitor “Republicans” and “Democrats” when the “Republicans and Democrats,” for most of America’s history, shared, though in a flawed manner, our allegiance to the White Race? It would in fact be absurd for us Racial Loyalists to shut ourselves out of a two party system that racially loyal White men of the past created in the first place with the result that the policies of a racially treasonous government may continue to destroy our race unchecked. Rather, we must run for office, become the government, and end the racially treasonous policies. Thus the way is clear for us to use the “two party system” as another means to attain victory for the only party that matters: the party of Racial Loyalty. As is acknowledged by all, anybody can be a “Republican” or “Democrat” and seek political office under those labels. All the while it is the Racial

Loyalist Party that guides us, the allegiance that we have to our White Race itself. For decades the two party system in America, and analogous systems in Britain, France, Germany, and elsewhere, have been used for evil: to divide and conquer our White Race. They can be used though for good: to take back the political power that we who are loyal to our kind have lost. We must undermine the present racially treasonous order both within the established political system and without, our goal being the end of that order. There can be no mistaking the fact that that is our intent and it is an intent that must be forthrightly proclaimed. Bashfulness is only for those who are either ashamed or uncertain of their own values or who do not understand them. Audaciousness is for those who know that their values are right and that they must triumph. Thus let there be no misunderstanding that we Racial Loyalists enter political office to serve the present degenerate society; rather we do so to create a different society altogether. We seek political office to *destroy* the present order, not to save it.

The more viable runs for public office there are, the better, because not only will our chances of winning offices be increased but the more attention will the cause of Racial Loyalty receive. By running for office as open Racial Loyalists, we will automatically receive public attention and with that, the cause. Ours is not a cause of the cloak and dagger, the back room or the back alley. Rather, ours is the cause of total, public, and unabashed loyalty to our White people expressed through every public and forthright venue available. Thus *of course* we participate in elections because that is where the people are. Thus *of course* we march down the streets because that is where the people are. Thus *of course* we go where the people are because it is the people whom we must win to Racial Loyalty. Few public endeavors receive attention as much as the run for public office and thus doing so is its own reward regardless of our winning the particular election involved. All the same, elections *can* be won as we force the issue of racial loyalty versus racial treason and the people become accustomed to that being the true issue that matters. No one *wants* to be a traitor to his or her own people and thus our name will be a *benefit* in our election fights instead of a hindrance. "Loyalty," after all, has one of the most positive connotations of all words that exist. It is a

word with which the people cannot even begin to muster a complaint. It is true, on the other hand, that the word "racial" has been viewed negatively. However, by waging the public, mass activism struggle, we will constantly be associating the word "racial" with the word "loyalty" that is so highly esteemed in the minds of the people that it is inevitable that "racial," too, will begin to have a positive connotation as well. Indeed, the words "racial" and "loyalty" will come to be viewed as being *inseparable* and every praise for loyalty itself will come to include praise for loyalty to our *race*. Thus our avowal of Racial Loyalty will be no bar to our political success, certainly not in the long run. Rather it will be *integral* to that success. Again and again the issue must be forced: will we be loyal to our race or will we be traitors to it and there is no better spotlight on that fact than by saying it. The word "loyalty" already demands and dictates what the answer from the people must be.

Running for public office will also give our people the opportunity to support Racial Loyalty in a concrete and demonstrable manner for all to see and heed. We will learn from each election about our progress in winning the hearts and minds of the people. This is valuable in itself so that we can gauge the effectiveness of our particular efforts and adjust them as necessary for better results. Better still the people will realize that our cause exists to *win* rather than for its own sake and that Racial Loyalty is part of the political process because that is where it belongs. It is our own policies that we mean to enact with the prosperity of our people the result.

All of this said, it is important that we refrain from running for a particular public office unless we have a decent chance of winning the election in question. This is because few things demoralize our own adherents more and alienate the masses from supporting us in the future than repeated political campaigns that seem foolhardy and incapable of any kind of serious success. Thus it is necessary that the public, mass activism struggle first lay the groundwork in each community so as to make a serious Racial Loyalist bid for political office there possible. Each election bid must be seen as the natural product of increased support for the Racial Loyalist cause in that particular geographical area, that we would not be running for the office in question if we did not think that we had won a sizeable

segment of the community to our cause. We must, in other words, avoid the reputation that we mean to do anything in vain. While we can and should be happy warriors, we must be serious about everything we do and be viewed that way by the masses whom we must win. We must make our election campaigns count. If our adherents are going to be expected to devote themselves body and soul to the attainment of our election victories, they must be assured that we ourselves are resolved to fight for those victories tooth and nail. On the other hand, our adherents must also know that our election campaigns are not the be all and end all of our value as a party but rather are a mere means to an end, as we struggle to save our race from destruction. A lost election is only that, in other words. We will put our energies into winning each election but there will always remain energy for the greater struggle of winning the masses to the Racial Loyalist cause altogether. We hence do not put all of our eggs into one basket when our "basket" is not a particular election victory but something far greater: our racial future in this world. We must never allow the Party to degenerate into a mere vehicle for the winning of the elections of the moment, the very thing that we condemn in the other parties. Rather, our Party is about instilling racially loyal *sentiments* in our White Race, permanently, so that it may continue to live. Political contests are only a means to that end as well as a means to attain the governmental power we need to end the treason against our race by the governments of the world. They are an important means but are not the end in itself.

Political contests alone will not give us political power. Rather, only our public, mass activism as a whole can make our obtaining political power possible. There must be a revolution of thought and attitude from what they are today that will make our attainment of political power seem to be almost inevitable. Instead of being viewed by the masses as a shot in the dark, our runs for public office and subsequent victories must seem as natural and understandable as the falling of a ripe piece of fruit. Thus our runs for public office must be seen as the *consequence* of the public, mass activism struggle, not as the initiator of that struggle. Sometimes we will win an election and sometimes we will lose but all the while the struggle for a White Race that is loyal to its own kind continues unabated. All government power

must one day be placed into our hands but that will only happen after the masses have been won to the Racial Loyalist idea.

The simple fact of the matter is that *all* elections should be about loyalty to our White Race and thus when Racial Loyalists run for public office, that can, will, and must be made clear. Indeed, the Racial Loyalist candidate is the only candidate who understands that racial loyalty is the foundation of any and all issues in any and all elections, that the very purpose of elections to public office is to choose those candidates *who are best for our White Race*. Take away that consideration and the election no longer has any value as far as we Racial Loyalists are concerned. By running for public office, we Racial Loyalists will hence destroy the racelessness, indeed the racial treason, of the sick farce that passes for “politics” today through the publicity of our very name and the challenge to our foes to declare either that they too are loyal to the best interests of their White Race or that they are traitors to those best interests and thus worthy only of contempt. Let every politician declare his loyalty to his White Race in both word and deed or let him be regarded as a traitor, which, even in the disgusting times of the present, is not a word that is looked at with fondness. We Racial Loyalists thus end the racelessness of elections by our running for public office. Our very name attacks the current way of things, makes people think about what is really important, and offers us as a legitimate alternative to the political farce that our people are confronted with today.

Only in an idiotic age could it be thought that loyalty to our own kind has no rightful place in elections to public office when those elections of course determine the welfare of our people for good or ill. The idea that White people should *not* have their own best interests in mind when they cast their votes is pure foolishness that must be banished from this world. There has never been any sense in our abandoning our own best interests as a people in favor of the best interests of others. We Racial Loyalists, through our very existence, through our name, and through our campaigns for public office, rectify matters once and for all. Gone will be the constant bickering over stupid side issues while the issue of our racial survival is disregarded. Gone will be the constant coddling of treason to our White Race, its best interests, and its future. Gone will be the politics of playing White

people off against one another over artificial differences of opinion conjured up by the controlled news media, thus dividing and conquering us to the glee of our racial foes. Instead, loyalty to our race will be front and center as that which matters, the Racial Loyalist Brother and Sister embodying the only worthwhile politics there is: the furtherance of our own kind and the struggle for a land of its own so that it may continue to live.

The Racial Loyalist must stand unwavering by the perversion of the present society that would deem him to be wrong. Thus, as always, it does not matter what attacks are hurled upon us and from whatever quarter. Rather, we know that loyalty to our people is good and that disloyalty to our people is bad. It is as simple as that and always has been. When the Racial Loyalist college student challenges his professor's claim that America has yet to "atone" for its racism, he makes clear that we as White people *owe no atonement in the first place* but rather that the real problem is that loyalty to our *own* best interests as *White* people has not been scrupulously observed. When the Racial Loyalist union man fights against the "outsourcing" of jobs, he unabashedly makes clear that White people should not lose their jobs to non-white labor and *that's* why outsourcing is bad. When the Racial Loyalist goes on a radio talk show, he feels no need to "defend" his views; rather, loyalty to our White Race is so obviously right that the real question is how it can be possible that there are those who could disagree with that proposition in the first place. The Racial Loyalist expresses his loyalty to his friends, at his workplace, in his church, and at his clubs. He uses every means that is conducive to the end of winning our race to the cause of loyalty to itself. Whatever negative reaction that comes his way from others does not compare with the negative opinion he would have for *himself* by virtue of a self-contempt brought on by a failure to do what is right. It is not the Racial Loyalist who should be wary of expressing his loyalty; it is the racial traitor who should be wary of expressing his treason. This *should* be a truism. That it *will* one day be a truism is our resolve.

The present order of things that utterly disregards our Racial Life is a monstrosity that does not deserve our tolerance and nor can we afford such a tolerance. Hence the Racial Loyalist does not spare any effort in propounding Racial Loyalty everywhere as the cure for the

present disease. Billboards, commercials, placards, debates, media interviews, and student groups. Newspapers, websites, speeches, and music performances. The means are in fact nearly endless. In essence, every means of persuasion is open to us though as we have said, some are absolutely required and vital on a regular basis: public meetings, outdoor public rallies, and street demonstrations. The key is that we be seen and heard constantly. Our White Race will only survive with total activism for that survival; the racial destruction fostered by the present society can only be defeated by a conscious, widespread, overt, and courageous movement for our racial future: the Racial Loyalist Party. The people must be moved; they cannot and will not move themselves. The people must be proselytized; they cannot and will not proselytize themselves. Our voice must be heard above the cacophonous din of the myriad artificial causes that today exist under the sun. We must stand out as being different from everyone else. We need the masses always wondering what the Racial Loyalist Party will be up to next. We need to build intrigue and excitement for our efforts to a feverish pitch. We must capture the imagination of the masses and hold it, permanently. We do not do that by being a mere movement among thousands of others doing the same as what the others do. We do it by being as dynamic, public, and flamboyant as possible. It takes great strength to free ourselves from those weaknesses of our own people that have contributed so tragically to their present downfall. It takes great strength to throw overboard nearly everything that we have been told is worthwhile but which is only a snare to keep us in physical and mental subjugation. It takes great strength to espouse loyalty to our White Race openly at a time when our White people have become accustomed to forsaking their own best interests and even to despising themselves as a people. And yet, this is the strength we must have! This very strength is the recipe for turning the present situation around, for when the people see our strength shine through the adversity we face, they will not be able to refrain from respecting, admiring, and listening to us.

Every cause must pay a price to be heard and so it will be with us. We may in fact need to pay a higher price than any other. Many of us have paid much, suffered much, already, and thus may be reluctant to pay still more. And yet, whether we would like it or not, the moving of

the masses for our cause requires it. The only question is whether we are willing to pay the price required in order to achieve actual success. Our consolation is the glory and power that will be ours when we have prevailed, the joy of the struggle and the love of our comrades who are waging it with us, and the knowledge that through our efforts, through our sacrifice, our race will have won its freedom. This consolation more than makes up for the hollow and dubious benefits of our own surrender to the present order and so we fight as we must until the victory is won.

No matter how entrenched the present degenerate society appears to be, it can and will fall. The mixing of the races is an aberration, not a norm, in world history. Therefore, like any other aberration, it can be reversed. The natural society, on the other hand, is the homogeneous society: the society in which everyone is of the same race. To bring back this homogeneous society, we Racial Loyalists thus need only attack and defeat that which is an aberration in the first place. Since we mean to restore that which is natural, we must evoke in the masses that which moves their natural instincts. Nothing succeeds at this better than *oratory*, an oratory that relentlessly attacks the aberration but, more importantly, moves the passions of the people. Love, hatred, anger, dread, indignation: these are the things that move men's souls. If there are those who would find fault with us for arousing such passions, we remind them that the continued survival of our own kind on this earth justifies whatever means are necessary to achieve that survival. Our race will not be inspired to fight for its existence through the lectures of mild-mannered intellectuals who are afraid to raise their voices. It will not be inspired through intellectual arguments at all. Rather, it will be inspired through orations that repeatedly strike at the emotions of the people. We will not hide the truth from our people just because the truth makes their blood boil. Rather we will show them, with all of the vividness that can be mustered, what horrors the multiracial society has wrought. Countless White men, women, and children have been slaughtered, raped, and otherwise victimized by the presence of the non-white races who should never have been allowed near our people in the first place. We speak for *them*, not for an egoism that would forget that their sufferings ever occurred. Their sufferings cry out for *all* of the passions

that we can muster in our people so that the day may come when the atrocities against our people will be at an end. Our people must be persuaded to hate the multiracial society with every fiber of their being in order for that society to be discarded in favor of the land of our own so that our people may live. If that means that we must upset the comfort of their personally posh existence, so be it. After all, this is the struggle of real flesh and blood, life and death for our kind, not that of a scientific treatise with little to nothing to lose. The moral ground is that which *succeeds*, not that which meets the approval of those who are content to see our race be subjugated and erased from this earth. Their sensibilities are not our concern; our concern is that our White Race quit tolerating its own demise. Thus every means to that end is legitimate and just.

It is much more effective for the masses to *hear* passion in their ears than to read it on a printed page. Long before there was ever a printed page, there was the voice of man arousing the fervor of his fellow man. It is music to his ears and just as music is much more effective when it is *heard* rather than merely *read* upon a printed page, so too is the music of persuasion much more effective when it is heard rather than read. Best still is when the persuasion in question is both heard as well as depicted visually. This is why television, sadly enough, has been such an effective instrument in turning our White Race into an enemy of itself: whereas anti-white propaganda had already existed previously in printed form, the anti-white propaganda became far more effective when television enabled it to assume an aural, as well as visual, character. Hence our own persuasion must likewise assume an aural and visual character. Simply put, we must look good and speak well. We must build our oratory skills. We must know how to communicate effectively in all situations. Our appearance must command respect. It will not do for us to look shabby when we act for the Racial Loyalist cause. It will not do for us to cover our faces since that negates the courage that we mean to instill. We must be the most disciplined of any movement that has ever existed, for we are the ones whose task is to turn the wheels of history in a radically different direction from that of the present. We must be better than those over whom we must triumph.

There is no such thing as victory for a cause by accident. Rather,

victory for a cause, any cause, comes about only through hard, productive, intelligent, positive action. The action must thus have a relationship, a connection, to the end in view rather than be action that is taken merely out of frustration, anger, or boredom. Accordingly, since the end for our Racial Loyalist activism is the winning of our White men, women, and children to the cause of Racial Loyalty, only those means that actually further that end should be used. On the other hand, those means that turn our racial brethren away from our cause, such as murder or mayhem, must be avoided at all costs. There are causes for which the persuasion of the masses is impossible and thus those tactics that are uninterested in mass persuasion are allowable for them. The Racial Loyalist cause is not such a cause, however. Since loyalty to one's own family, one's own nation, and one's own *race* is natural and instinctive, our White Race *can* be persuaded to embrace that loyalty, to in fact *restore* that loyalty in their hearts and minds. No club, gun, or bomb is necessary and nor are such things the tools of persuasion. Rather, persuasion comes through the *word* of our cause. Racial Loyalty is so obviously good, right, and natural that we need only speak against the current order of things *en masse* for it to fall; it is only the *en masse* part by which we may fail. When thought of properly, our cause is no more of a challenge than that of convincing people that husbands should be loyal to their wives, that wives should be loyal to their husbands, that parents should be loyal to their children, and that children should be loyal to their parents. This is because loyalty to one's own family, *one's own kind*, is so basic. The cause of racial treason cannot prevail against us head to head and the leaders of it know that. Hence why they lie and otherwise distort what the Racial Loyalist cause is about. We Racial Loyalists though know of no one who has ever been criticized for loving his family and wanting the best for it. We know of no husband who has ever withered under a criticism that he is loyal to his wife. We know of no wife who has ever been ostracized for being loyal to her husband. We know of no parents praised for disregarding their children's future. We Racial Loyalists realize that loyalty to our *race* has the same basic power: loyalty to that which is ours, loyalty to our own kind, our family, our stock, our blood, our people. Just as loyalty to one's family is right, loyalty to one's race is right. Thus it has

always been and thus it will always be.

Persuasion of others towards such loyalty is not difficult. It only entails making plain that which has, for so long, been missed, misrepresented, and misunderstood. We start from the premise that *loyalty to that which is yours cannot be wrong*. Thus loyalty to one's family, one's nation, and yes, one's race cannot be wrong. If we Racial Loyalists had control of the television stations, we would, in a mere matter of days, convince the masses of our people of the righteousness of the Racial Loyalist cause and the whole destructive experiment of racial integration would be discarded shortly afterwards. As it stands, we must partake in a substitute for that control—the public spectacle through other means—until we one day have that control. We must build our power through the support we garner and build our support through the acquisition of power. The message is not a complex one. Indeed, it is very simple: loyalty is good and treason is bad. Loyalty to your family and racial family is good and treason to your family and racial family is bad. Loyalty to our racial family, our White Race, means that we cannot allow its cultural, genetic, and biological destruction. Loyalty to our White Race means that we must create a state of affairs that preserves it. The current society obviously does not preserve it. Instead, the culture of our race, the genes of our race, as well as the very lives of our race, are being relentlessly destroyed through their integration and bastardization with the other races and through outright murder, such as what has happened to our people in South Africa and the United States, especially. Therefore the current society must go, replaced by a new one that protects our culture, genes, and lives. Many nuances can be made but that is the bottom line. The simplest proposition is usually the most true and here, the more simple we present matters to the masses, the more successful we will be. The masses are already deluged by complicated messages throughout their everyday lives. Rather than add to their complications, the cause of loyalty to our White Race must be seen as the solution to those complications. Our message must always therefore be simple and clear. We must focus our message especially on the poor, the have-nots, the disgruntled, the disillusioned for they have the least to lose and the most to gain through the ending of the present order.

Our tactics apply in all places, regardless of whatever persecutions may be in store for us, because the requirement of mass activism towards our people's salvation is the same everywhere on this earth. We cannot and we will not allow any persecutions to stop us from doing what we must so that our race may live. We furthermore declare that the freedom of speech, professed to exist in America, Europe, and elsewhere, *also applies to us*. The Racial Loyalist thus refuses to accept that he has fewer rights than those who would betray their own people's future and nor does he accept that he has fewer rights than those who are not even part of his own people to begin with. No. If we are to be second or third class citizens, we shall be so unwillingly; we will not acquiesce in our suppression by suppressing ourselves. On the other hand, we must be willing to be flexible enough to deal with those momentary acts of stupidity that are meted out to us by governments in a positive way lest our efforts for our people be suppressed altogether. Thus we will adapt our actions as necessary to deal with the particular situation in which we find ourselves but only until the will of our foes is overcome and our actions can resume being exactly as we wish them to be. If, for example, we are told that we cannot use our actual, proper name in this or that country, we will use a slight variation of it until we can. If, for example, we are banned from using certain words, we will use words that mean the same thing until the ban is lifted. If we are told that we cannot sing some of the lyrics of our songs, we will sing other lyrics until we can once more. If we are told that we cannot wear a particular colored shirt, we will go shirtless! It is hard to believe that there are mature governments that resort to such idiotic, arbitrary measures aimed at our harassment but they do exist and as long as they exist, we must defeat their various harassments, and downright persecutions, with evasion and even mockery as the situation calls for. Our resolve must be stronger than their hatred. Our love must be stubborn and yet wise. All the same, such flexibility on our part is only a matter of adapting our actions to the moment in which we find ourselves in order to maintain our productivity, not a matter of adapting what we hold dear. That can, and will, never change.

Harassments and persecutions are inevitable. They have happened in the past and they will happen in the future. Treason to

our best interests as a race is so deep and rife that a movement that would end that treason must necessarily be intensely hated by those who perpetuate it. This includes financial interests, political interests, and social interests of all sorts. To the Jews who run the whole show, the words of this manifesto are as toxic as holy water is to a vampire because they have everything to lose by our victory. So of course obstacles will be thrown our way. Not only is this to be expected but we must fear that we are failing in our fight if they are not! After all, it is only the movement that is *effective* that obtains the persecutions of its enemies, for otherwise its enemies would not waste their time persecuting it. Serious countermeasures only occur when the measures are themselves serious. Persecution is inevitable for any movement that seeks great change, and has the talent to achieve that change, since those in power know that they stand to lose by it. Thus they naturally try to stop the change from occurring through efforts that are designed to dishearten those pushing for it. We must never let them succeed in this regard for then all of our struggles and sacrifices will have been in vain. Rather, the harassments and persecutions we face must only heighten our resolve and lift our confidence that we are indeed on the right path. No matter the villainies that are thrown against us by the foes of our racial life, our love of that Racial Life must withstand them all and propel us forward. The level of resistance we face in this time of universal degeneracy is the surest sign of the righteousness of our cause. We face the situation that presents itself with the same courage that propels us forward for our Racial Life in the first place. What our own White people do to us they do out of ignorance and misplaced, unwitting obedience to an order that desires their destruction. We defeat that ignorance and misplaced obedience through our courage, our perseverance, and our love. In the end, we all perish because we are all mortal; whatever individual lives we may lead will come to an end and our bodies will rot in the earth. Thus whatever a man gains by *not* joining the fight is lost in the end anyway. With our race though, we have something that is capable of living forever. It does not die as individuals do. All of the prosperity that an individual gathers up in life becomes as naught with the expiration of his last breath. The race though continues to live. Thus we Racial Loyalists fight for that race regardless of our individual fate. Whatever

personal sadness comes our way in that fight will have its end but through our devotion, the people that we love will live on and will have infinite days of happiness. No harassments or persecutions of our individual selves are a match for our devotion to our eternal White Race. Instead we march on, overcoming as one the obstacles set before us. We do so with confidence and the knowledge that we are right.

CHAPTER SIX

THE SAME LOYALTY, THE SAME PARTY

There are today thousands of different pro-White groups existing around the world. This is usually thought of as good. In reality, it is a sign of horrible weakness, that we are fractured by the thousands, that we are divided from one another, and indeed, that we are divided *against* one another. Sooner or later, if the Racial Loyalist cause is to prevail, this situation must end. All who are loyal to the White Race must be part of one Racial Loyalist Party, for only by consolidating our numbers, our talents, and our labors can we overcome the powerful forces that are arrayed against us. It is a matter of when, not if. It is a matter of must, not maybe. We unite under one banner or we die. Our White people must be presented with one united, common front. This is the front of worldwide Racial Loyalty. Different religious perspectives of course require different churches. Different countries of course have different traditions and customs. Politically though we are all one in racial loyalty. It is *racial loyalty* that is the basis of every one of the thousands of pro-White groups that exist. Thus there is no reason why we should squander and dissipate the strength that we *could* have by our being divided into different groups. Not only must one front echo across the world but the public must be conscious of that as well. Racial Loyalty or racial treason. Racial Loyalty as represented by the Racial Loyalist Party or racial treason as represented by everything else. This is the only way that we can prevail; this is the path to victory.

All of the various ideological distinctions that exist between the various pro-White groups are to no avail. The masses do not understand them and never will. What they do understand is that all of us are for the White Race. They misunderstand *why*—and they are ignorant about what race *means*—but they do understand the basic fact that race is our allegiance. The task then is to turn that understanding into something positive: a recognition that loyalty to one's own people is *right*. The masses do not and will not care about any other distinction between the various pro-White groups that we ourselves have been troubled with so much. Therefore, we must not

either. We must recall that our task is to win our people to the cause that they should be loyal to their White Race, its best interests and its future. That will be much easier when we have pooled all of our labors, talents, and resources as well as etched the name of the “Racial Loyalist Party” into the masses’ consciousness. One name is far more memorable than thousands. One name provides far more *confidence* than thousands. One name for the same loyalty that we all embrace. One name that crosses all borders just as our blood crosses all borders. One name to drive the issue home. What we have done thus far has failed. The blood, sweat, and tears that we have shed have been for naught. This is because we have been divided, because of hubris and infighting, because of bad tactics, because we have lost track of our mission, and because of other things. Matters though can be different now and in the future. Thousands of different groups around the world composed of a few members each does not equal the strength of one group with thousands or millions of members. The “strength” of thousands of weaklings does not equal the strength of one muscleman. We must be that muscleman.

Often times it has been mere ego that has divided us as well as personality conflicts. These though are distractions that we can ill afford if we mean for our race to survive. The forces arrayed against us are simply too formidable for us to tolerate the wasting of time, energy, and emotion on the “I” of our lives when we need to be thinking instead about the “we.” None of that which we have been willing to argue with one another about will matter much if our race dies; no triumph that we may garner in any conflict with our fellow Racial Loyalists is worth allowing the annihilation of our White Race on this planet. Of course no utopia is possible as far as our relations with one another are concerned but we can at least keep our eyes on where it belongs: victory. There is a role for all of us to play so long as we play it together. We need not like every Racial Loyalist we meet to feel the Racial Loyalist bond with him or her. We need not agree with everything that is on someone else’s mind. Mere ideology is in fact irrelevant as we have said. We need not approve of everything that everyone else does. What matters is that we are all Racial Loyalists in a world that is currently hostile to the survival of that which we all love: our White Race. This, then, is our point of unity with one another

and it is a unity that we must extol: the unity of resistance to the annihilation of our people. We must form, together, a mighty battering ram instead of being the swats of feathers. We must be unified both inwardly and outwardly just as we need our people as a whole to be one for our cause. One Party with many thousands of members can change the world. Thousands of groups with a few members each cannot. What is worse still is that we have given so little thought thus far to that fact. We have given much thought to our own particular groups but little to no thought as to how we can actually *win*. And yet, is not winning the point of it all in the first place? We have forgotten that our efforts are supposed to be *means* to an end—the preservation of our culture, genes, and lives as a race—and not ends in themselves. It is the continuation of our *race* that is the imperative, not the continuation of any particular group! Groups come and go but our race must live. No group will have much value if we fail. No leadership role in a small group will mean much if we spin our wheels without traction as we sink to our racial doom. No group chauvinism will accomplish much if we all die of old age in defeat. We will not look so fondly upon our youthful intransigence as we behold the growing subjugation of our people. We will not look so fondly upon our jealous attachment to this or that group of yesteryear as we witness the rape and murder of our race as bitter old men and women who had failed. No, the groups of today cannot come before the cause of our people's salvation. We must instead band together as Racial Loyalists in one Racial Loyalist Party. Just as there is only one White Race of which we are all a part, there must be one Racial Loyalist Party of which we are all a part. This is the basic logic of the situation that faces us. Since loyalty to our White Race is what unites us all, it is the Racial Loyalist Party in which we must all be united. Neither differences of personality, borders, language, or attitude must thwart us from doing what we must: unite. When we do, the frustrations of today will fade away. When we do, we will have the traction that we need to end the spinning of our wheels. When we do, victory will come and our race will live.

The traitor parties certainly understand the power of unity. There are not, for example, hundreds of “Republican” and “Democratic” parties in the United States. Rather, there is only one of each. They do

not dissipate their resources by having separate parties. Rather, they respectively *consolidate* their resources for their common, though murky and worthless, “cause.” This is the case even though the viewpoints of those who call themselves “Republican” and “Democrat” are far more disparate than are the viewpoints of those who are avowedly loyal to our White Race. In other words, even though Republicans and Democrats hold widely different viewpoints within their own parties, they are still united under one party banner, in their particular case an elephant and jackass respectively. If two Republicans have an argument with one another, they do not quit the Republican Party. If two Democrats have an argument with one another, they do not quit the Democratic Party. America today has a two party system, not a hundreds of parties’ system. If our White people as a whole can tolerate being divided between these two worthless parties, we Racial Loyalists say that *loyal* White people can tolerate being *united* in one Racial *Loyalist* Party. If our White people as a whole can tolerate all kinds of different viewpoints within the Republican and Democratic parties, we who are loyal to our White Race can tolerate much less drastic differences of opinion within our one Racial Loyalist Party. We Racial Loyalists have far more to lose than a mere election and yet the Republicans and Democrats have put us to shame with their unity. There is no reason why we cannot now have the same unity. The unity of the Republicans and Democrats has kept them in power. The unity of we Racial Loyalists will put *us* in power. The stakes involved for the so-called “mainstream” parties are pathetically small. The stakes involved for the Racial Loyalist Party are monumentally large. This is all the more reason why we Racial Loyalists must have *more* unity than the traitor parties, why we must be more serious about having unity than *anyone*. The question, after all, is life or death for our race. Only through our obtaining power can the threat to our racial existence be eliminated and only through our unity can we obtain that power. Hence we must unite.

Again, we are not talking about a utopia where there is never any friction between us, disagreements between us, and the like. Rather, we are talking about putting the fight for victory *before* such things. We refuse to believe that those who are loyal to the White Race are

so blind that they are unable to see that our unity in one Racial Loyalist Party, a party of which all who are loyal to the White Race in the world are a part, will be far more successful than our splintered movement is today, a movement that has thus far failed to win the masses to its cause anywhere, in any respect. We can accomplish far more with a budget of millions of dollars than a budget of thousands. We can cease being content with so little when we realize how many Racial Loyalists there truly are and what strength we are capable of wielding when we wield it as one. Far from being the “fringe” that we have allowed the foes of our Racial Life to make us out to be, there are millions of us who only need the confidence and assurance that their support and devotion will not be in vain. We can take to the streets and control those streets. We can control the entire political discussion of the country. Our unity will inspire support from the masses whereas the present disunity discourages it. Our unity will save our kind.

Loyalty is a stronger bond than any other. It is stronger than that of mere personal interest because that interest can change depending on the circumstances. It is stronger than mere ideology because ideologies come and go. We Racial Loyalists have endured so much, sacrificed so much, given so much because our bond of loyalty is stronger than the bonds that have guided others. Our intense love for our race has burned bright like a flame within our hearts in defiance of all attempts to snuff it out. Our loyalty is not affected by self-interest. Our loyalty supersedes all ideologies. To have a Party based on such loyalty will thus stand to be *stronger* than that of the traitor parties which are only “loyal” to the transitory values of the moment, at best. No “Republican” or “Democrat” cares as much as we do. No Republican or Democrat sees his party as the choice of loyalty, and the other as the choice of treason, as we do. Thus, if anything, it should be *easier* for all who are loyal to the White Race to come together in one Party. The traitor parties only fight for their financial (Jewish) masters, for expediency, and for the hollow whims of the moment whereas we fight for eternity. They salute an elephant and a jackass whereas we salute our own people. Their efforts are focused only on winning the next election, the future of their own people be damned. Our efforts are focused on our Racial Life now and

forevermore. Their adherents can switch parties at will and do. Our adherents remain loyal because there is no alternative to their loyalty to their own kind that has any validity. They are “loyal” to the Republican and Democratic parties, at least for the moment, only because they hope to personally get something out of it. We are loyal to the Racial Loyalist Party because we are loyal to our White Race and the Racial Loyalist Party is the party of that race. Our Party is the vehicle for our Race to travel in for its survival, expansion, and advancement, forever. Our Party and our Race are one.

For them, it is right for the future of our White Race to be resolved by a ballot cast by mud people. For us the future of our White Race is non-negotiable at the hands of the other races in any manner. Again, can it really be that such traitor parties as the Republican and Democratic, the so-called “mainstream” parties, are capable of unity while we who are loyal to our White people are not? That parties based on greed, shallowness, compromise, and the betrayal of our White Race’s best interests are superior candidates for unity whereas we who are true to our White people are not? Can it really be that our love for our own kind is an inferior recipe for unity? If nothing else, we Racial Loyalists should despise such notions so much that we should be resolved to prove them wrong. The very idea that our White Race should be governed by a “two party system,” whether in America or elsewhere, that is overtly hostile to its best interests in every way, while those who are loyal to our race are divided into thousands of “parties,” should be offensive to us. No one has ever provided the slightest explanation as to how we can save our people from destruction under such a scenario. White people opposed to their genocide must unite or we will surely die, because without that unity in one Racial Loyalist Party, we are simply too weak to turn back the flood against us. Without one party encompassing all who are loyal to the White Race, we are like sticks that can, individually, easily be broken. As one Party, these sticks are connected in one mass and cannot be broken. And with us unified into one Party stretching across every country where our race lives, it will never be possible for our victory in one country to be destroyed by the ganging up of the other countries against it; since our Party will exist in every country, it will be able to thwart all attempts to use the countries of the world to smash

our success in each country where we prevail. Again, while an individual stick, left by itself, can be broken, a bundle of sticks can never be broken. We must be that bundle of sticks everywhere in the world. Without one party, our effort is like the parts of a car that are sitting strewn about on a roadway with us under the bizarre expectation that the unassembled “car” will somehow be able to drive off all the same. *With* one Party, the car is fully assembled and ready to move.

With our White people everywhere today living under a monolithic (Jewish) media culture, the inertia of the status quo is greater than ever. Practically from birth our people are propagandized to think in terms of the two party system, a system whose very purpose was designed to divide and thwart their racial will. When they go to the polls, they overwhelmingly vote for either the Republican candidate or the Democratic candidate (in America) or their status quo equivalents in other countries. In other words, they have been conditioned to think in terms of “either/or”: either they must vote for the Republican candidate or they must vote for the Democratic candidate (or their status quo equivalents). Little do they realize that both parties are actually deliberate, destructive diversions dominated and controlled by the Jews just as the media that promotes them are. Little do they realize that support for either party is actually a form of racial suicide since both are committed to raceless policies that necessarily destroy our racial existence. Let it be understood plainly then: a party is either committed to racial preservation or it is an aider and abettor of racial destruction. There is no in-between position. Thus we Racial Loyalists acknowledge and address the presently existing either/or mentality of our White Race (“Republican or Democrat”) while propounding a radically different either/or way of thinking: *racially loyal or racially treasonous*. By doing so, we increase our chance of success because we are crafting an alternative for our people onto a template they are already used to: *either/or*. Since our people are accustomed to thinking in terms of “either/or” when it comes to politics, they will more readily embrace the new “either/or” that we Racial Loyalists now offer. *Thus, instead of choosing between two parties, it is now either racial loyalty or racial treason that must be chosen*. Instead of making our choice based on the views and conditions of the moment, it is the

choice of the life of our people or its death. With one Racial Loyalist Party, worldwide, the matter will thus be made crystal clear whereas with thousands of groups strewn about, the point is today missed. When people think about the various groups that advocate for the White Race, that is, how many of them realize that Racial *Loyalty* is what the cause is all about? That will end when we are all united in one Racial *Loyalist* Party. Furthermore, with one Racial Loyalist Party, specifically called that everywhere, even the Jewish media will be compelled to refer to us by that name on their networks and in their newspapers and magazines and thus the true issue will be hammered home to our people constantly: racial loyalty or racial treason. The Jews have long divided our White people into two factions: “Republicans and Democrats,” “right and left,” “conservative and labor,” and the like while controlling all of them. Now finally we Racial Loyalists herald the end of their artificial distinctions in favor of the only natural one for any people: loyalty or treason. We thus use the same “either/or” psyche of the people all right but this time, and permanently, *for* our race and not as a means of control by another race. By calling ourselves various other names, the pro-White movement has thus far missed the point and that is to make clear that there are only two true choices in this world: loyalty to your people or disloyalty to your people. Everything else is a matter to be decided within that context and thus cannot be the basis for any meaningful distinction between those of the same race. This is the either/or that matters. With one Party bearing that reality in its very name, we will drive that reality home as we must.

We who are loyal to our White Race have been content with far too little for far too long. When we held a yearly gathering, we were content with mere hundreds in attendance. When we held a meeting, we were content with dozens. We considered any support at all to be a “success” whereas, in reality, any and every movement is bound to have at least *some* support *regardless* of the validity of its cause. This does not mean though that it is “moving” anywhere and nor does it mean that things are being done right. Indeed, the existence of *some* support is a given for any and every cause under the sun. Thus *some* support is no measure of success at all. Still, we felt good that we were at least doing *something* in the effort to preserve our race, in a

sea of inaction and indifference, and we were right to feel this. That feeling though became a substitute for a plan for actual victory and that is the problem. We have, in short, been content with merely *existing* as a movement rather than *winning* as a movement. In fact, far too few of us have even *thought* about winning. Instead, we have wrongly assumed that such a thing is simply out of our reach. We have assumed that the present order simply cannot be broken unless some kind of calamity occurs like a depression or plague hits the world. We thus hoped for a miracle in a world where precious few of these occur. Thus we have not worked intelligently and constructively for our victory which is what is bound to happen to those who do not view victory as within the realm of possibility through their own efforts, for when men resign themselves to the idea that they lack the means to change the status quo, they undermine the means that they do in fact possess. Their horizons become limited and they stifle their own abilities. As a consequence, our lack of hope and our egoism brought on through our disunity caused us to turn on one another to the glee of our foes and disillusionment of our friends. Since we thought that any support at all was a “success,” we were content with being the “leader” of tiny groups and jealously defended our leadership of the very few no matter how much it kept our movement fractured and no matter how much it hurt our cause itself. “I and my group are always right” became the unspoken motto and yet everywhere felt as our race itself slipped into the abyss. We took out our frustrations and hatreds on our fellow Loyalists since they were near at hand and since they seemed to be the only challengers to the tiny thrones we had erected for ourselves. Since true triumph was outside our mental horizons, we created pseudo-triumphs within our own heads against our fellow adherents who took the place of our actual enemies: those who seek the destruction of our White Race. Men always wish to “win” someplace even if the only “victory” they achieve is the assuagement of their own personal frustrations. For us who are loyal to our race, booze, bickering, and brawls thus became our “victory.” Mere gossip and gab amongst ourselves on the internet became our “victory.” We essentially forfeited the effort for *real* victory and replaced it with one of mere satisfaction within the tiny realms that we had created for ourselves. We sought mere personal victories because victory for our

race seemed to be out of reach and thus we forgot what the cause was all about to begin with.

Things though can be different. We can have thousands in the streets instead of handfuls. We can make our own miracles. We can realize that the internet is a mere facilitator of communication, a mere aid in our fight for victory and not victory itself. We can realize that there is no advocacy on behalf of a particular group that is worth the demise of our White Life, itself. We can realize that faux "victory" is nowhere near as worthwhile as real victory. We can realize that what has happened to our race the past several decades need not be permanent if we unite for the common cause. Our cause will not be taken seriously until we do, by the masses we must win or even by ourselves. Our numbers must be consolidated, our loyalties rendered into the *one* loyalty that they truly are. Our talents must be consolidated so that the talent of our many branches may accrue to the benefit of our one tree. When one who is loyal to our White Race writes a book, it must be thought of as a Racial Loyalist book. When one who is loyal to our White Race gives a speech, it must be thought of as a Racial Loyalist speech. Every one of our arrows must be shot in the same direction; every accomplishment we obtain must be to the benefit of us all as Racial Loyalist comrades of one Party. The persecutions of our foes must unite us all the stronger, not divide us. One Flag must mark the minds of our White people worldwide with its indelible impression instead of our having multiple flags and symbols that cancel each other out in their psyche. One Party must present its *fait accompli* to the White world: loyalty or treason and nothing besides! Different nationalities and languages are no obstacle to this necessary polarization since Racial Loyalty transcends all nationalities and languages. Through one Party we present one message instead of multiple ones clouded by the circumstances of the moment. Through one Party the differences that had previously existed between ourselves to our detriment fade away. We must lead tomorrow instead of the small groups of today; our army must be on all fields instead of in our mere backyards. The one loyalty that we have to our own kind demands one party to fulfill that loyalty and that party demands usage of the *name* of that loyalty: the Racial Loyalist Party.

It is not necessary that the many existing groups around the world disband; it is only necessary that all of us join together, that all of us now consider, unite as, and call ourselves Racial Loyalists. Wholesale disbandment is too large a pill to immediately swallow; all men naturally have attachment for that for which they have toiled and we Racial Loyalists would not wish to offend, unnecessarily, that natural attachment. Instead, the task is to simply have all groups and individuals join together, inwardly and outwardly, under the Racial Loyalist Party name with the various individual groups continuing to exist as long as deemed necessary. Thus we can all be part of one Party and yet have several fraternal organizations within it. Thus we can have the unity of Racial Loyalty while maintaining various fraternal, cultural, and geographical groups in the meantime, all under the Racial Loyalist banner. And, once again, different religions, for their part, will always require different churches that we could neither want nor require to disband. Instead, the common cause must simply be held in common with the Racial Loyalist Party. The various groups can be gradually phased out as they prove to be no longer necessary or desirable to those presently involved in them just as has happened throughout history. Thus there is no reason for any resentment that would come from the disbandment of the various groups against their adherents' will. We are not talking about the forsaking of our individual judgments for the judgment of another; rather, we are talking about the fulfillment of our own, collective will. We assert that will as Racial Loyalists or the race that we love will die.

Nor is it necessary that the Racial Loyalist Party be organized as a monolith. Rather, it can be composed of various organizations all over the world as necessary and desirable. Every country has its own unique challenges and the Party there must be organized so as to meet those challenges. Furthermore, by having different organizations of the Party, we will defeat any effort to destroy, through persecution, the Party as a whole. Thus we will not put all of our eggs into one basket, as some might fear, by our being one Racial Loyalist Party. Rather, all of our *baskets* will simply be Racial Loyalist baskets, the struggle for our race in every country being understood as the Racial Loyalist struggle that it truly is, represented by one political will. With the Party being organized separately in each country, no assault upon

one Party organization in one country will have an effect upon the Party organizations that exist elsewhere. And with various Party organizations *within* each country, we will be insulated against various attempts to destroy us as well.

With the recognition that our cause has always been about racial loyalty, we salute the efforts and talents of all racial loyalists, past and present, for that great cause. Their accomplishments are our accomplishments. We do not, in other words, separate the struggle of anyone loyal to our White Race from the struggle of our Racial Loyalist Party nor from the Racial Loyalist Party itself. We are not afflicted by rivalry. Rather, we give our praise to the love and labor of all who have been true to our White Race. We refuse to deem that love and labor to be outside of our cause regardless of whether its bearer has explicitly called himself a "Racial Loyalist" as we call ourselves now. No, we are all Racial Loyalists and the Racial Loyalist Party is the embodiment of all Racial Loyalists. The struggle has always been a Racial Loyalist struggle long before there was ever a party by that name. The blood shed by our comrades for their White Race has always been Racial Loyalist blood. The toil of our comrades for their White Race has always been Racial Loyalist toil. Every book that has ever been written by a person loyal to our White Race is a Racial Loyalist book and the author a Racial Loyalist. Every speech that has ever been given by one loyal to our White Race is a Racial Loyalist speech and the speaker a Racial Loyalist. Every action in general, in fact, in furtherance of loyalty to our White people as a race, has been the same. It does not matter whether the term "Racial Loyalist" was used or even thought of in that precise way. It does not matter what the particular viewpoints were on matters subordinate to racial loyalty such as views on politics, religion, or the like. Rather, we are all one in Racial Loyalty and embrace all in that loyalty. Hence the Racial Loyalist Party, instead of somehow separating itself from the past, incorporates within itself all of our brethren and their past accomplishments and heroism. No matter the name, no matter the perspective, no matter the circumstances, no matter the era, we salute and embrace as our fellow Racial Loyalists all those who have been loyal to their White Race. Their triumphs have been our triumphs. Their tragedies have been our tragedies. There is greatness

in many of our brethren, in their ideas, and especially in their sacrifice. On a daily basis they have fought for the future of our people. Their fight is our fight, the fight of the Racial Loyalist Party. The sooner that is realized, the sooner the fight will be won. Gone must be the days of a schismed Movement. Gone must be the days of missing the forest for the trees. Gone must be the days of discounting all that does not come from one's own particular "group." Gone must be the days of missing what our cause is really about: loyalty to our White Race and its best interests, always and everywhere. With all of us coming together in one Racial Loyalist Party, victory will no longer be beyond reach. We hold our hands outstretched; we long for the day when they are grasped. It is Racial Loyalty to which all of us are committed in this world. It is thus the Racial Loyalist Party to which we must adhere and which we must grow. We must concentrate for what we all are. We must dispense with all other labels so that our White people everywhere will know what is truly at stake. Our power must be united. As we are one Race, we must be one Party for that Race. As we are all loyal, we are all one.

CHAPTER SEVEN

RACIAL LOYALTY AND RELIGION

Some Racial Loyalists believe in many gods, some in one God, and some in no gods at all. Some Racial Loyalists adhere exclusively to one particular religion, some to different aspects of various religions, and some disdain religion altogether. Some are still searching for a religion, some have ended their search, and some never cared to search to begin with. Needless to say though, one common denominator exists regardless of these differences: racial loyalty. In other words, regardless of whatever religious belief we may hold or lack thereof, we are all loyal to our kind and desire its preservation. Religion does not stop us from being loyal to our race; indeed, religion often times *strengthens* our loyalty. We Racial Loyalists thus obviously do not accept the notion that the religion to which we may personally adhere, or lack thereof, is something that compels us to betray the best interests of our people. Rather we pursue the religious beliefs that we hold to be right while we maintain our loyalty to our own kind.

Hence, just as is the case with other beliefs that we may happen to hold, differing religious beliefs amongst us is no obstacle preventing us from all being Racial Loyalists and part of one Racial Loyalist Party since Racial Loyalty is the common denominator for all of us as always. We are free to seek to convert each other all we want to our respective religions but no “conversion” of us to racial loyalty is necessary. Due to this fact, the Racial Loyalist Party neither mandates nor forbids belief in any particular religion any more than it would mandate or forbid any other particular belief—something that would be highly problematic in itself. We can thus differ amongst ourselves all we want as to how we believe life began (if there ever was a beginning), how it will end, whether there is life after death, whether we believe in theism or non-theism, or a thousand other religious topics but our loyalty to our White Race remains the same amongst us, unaffected by these mere differences of religious opinion. Thus it is not the religion to which we individually adhere that is the concern of the Racial Loyalist Party but rather only that our loyalty to our White

Race not be besmirched by any source. All who are loyal to their White Race come together in the Racial Loyalist Party regardless of differing religions. It is the sameness of *that* loyalty that matters, the loyalty that Nature herself has decreed in all of her creatures regardless of whatever thoughts go through their heads.

That said, we Racial Loyalists can all agree that, if there is indeed a God who created the various races, he would not sanction the mongrelization, and hence destruction, of those races. We refuse to believe that a Creator-God would create distinct forms of life only to later sanction those forms breeding with one another hence destroying those distinctions. No, if God created life, he created racially pure life, and if he created racially pure life it must be in accordance with God's will that we Racial Loyalists fight to maintain that racially pure life. We Racial Loyalists thus deny the claim of the race mixer that any "God" worthy of the name would sanction his mixing of blood. We deny that sexual racial treason—mating outside one's own race—has a sanction in any legitimate theistic religion. We deny that any claim of "love" ever justifies the genocide of one's own race. It is thus not that our Party asserts a specific religious point of view; it is that we reject the point of view of those who would attempt to make any god the aider and abettor of their racial treason, who would make God out to be a being who would bless the destruction of his own creation. Everywhere in Nature, creatures mate only with members of their own kind. This is such a universal law of life that if there is a God, it must be God's will since God is the being that presumably created the laws that guide life on earth in the first place. We Racial Loyalists deny that Man should be any different in his observance of such a universal law or that God would want us to abandon the laws of life that guide all of his other creatures. The cardinal does not mate with the blue jay even though they are both birds. The bumble bee does not mate with the honey bee even though they are both bees. Nor should different races of men breed with one another if one wants to maintain any obedience to the laws of Nature which, if a God exists who made those laws, must be the laws of God as well. Hence we Racial Loyalists deny that the struggle to preserve our genetic existence could possibly be against God or his will as those who are disloyal to our White Race are prone to assert. Rather,

for those of us who are believers in God, we know that we are firmly ensconced in an effort to preserve God's creation as he made it and to end its destruction that is today in progress. We know that separation of the races is a force that preserves the Creation and thus that this must be the desire of the Creator. We know that racial loyalty is a force that preserves the races, the Creation of any Creator-God. Even for those of us who are non-believers and skeptics of theism, we are comfortable in the knowledge that should we be wrong in our disbelief, we are still doing God's will even if we do not know it. On the other hand, the theist who mongrelizes his blood is a traitor to the Creation and to the Creator no matter how fervent his devotion to his creed may be in other respects. His poisoning of his blood is an affront to his race, Nature, and the God who created both.

We say all of this because religion, especially Christianity, has been used as a powerful weapon in pursuance of the genocide of our people through racial mongrelization. Christianity has been said to endorse the mongrelization of the races when, in reality, there is not a single Christian Bible verse that can fairly be read to endorse such mongrelization. With smiles on their faces, Christian ministers have married those of different races thus falsely giving God's endorsement to their genetic destruction ("genocide"). It has been said that God is supposedly for all "love," whether it crosses racial lines or not, but there is no biblical support for such a notion whereas there are many verses that are arguably against it. Hence we Racial Loyalists explicitly reject the notion that the Christian religion is against the Racial Loyalist cause for which we seek to win our White Race. Each of us has his own religious beliefs or lack thereof but we reject and attack the notion that religion prohibits our White Brothers and Sisters from being Racial Loyalists and joining the Racial Loyalist Party. This is of considerable importance as we seek to destroy the racial treason with which our White Race is today confronted. The mongrelization of our White Race, or any race for that matter, is sheer perversion, and there exists no scripture that could ever change that reality. Nor is there any so-called man of the cloth who could ever give it a legitimate blessing. Such men are perverts too because they would overturn the natural order of life. Just as homosexuality is a perversion in Nature, so is mongrelization; indeed, mongrelization is far rarer in Nature and

is thus far more perverse. The Christian Racial Loyalist knows this as much as the Racial Loyalist of any other religious belief. Religious belief can never overthrow the laws of the natural world.

Nor does the Christian religion in any way require that the races live together in the same territory. For the vast majority of human history, the different races lived separately and the Christian religion nowhere, not in one verse, overturns or disparages that fact. True, Christians are told to bring the message of Christ to all creatures but that can be and has been done historically without the races living together en masse within the same territory. There is, furthermore, nothing in Christianity that compels any people to live with one another against its will. There is, rather, a recognition that there are different “nations” and that every nation has a right to preserve, protect, and advance itself within its own territory. With that being the case, all *races* have the same right as well since they are *composed* of nations and that which is granted to the part cannot rightly be denied to the whole. Christianity does not require that our borders be flooded by the brown mongrels from Mexico. Christianity does not require that we treat different races the same as we treat ourselves. Christianity does not require that White people prefer the best interests of the other races over that of their own. Claims to the contrary are simply an attempt to utilize the Christian religion in the genocide of our people, to use that which is currently the predominant creed among White people today in an effort to motivate White people into destroying themselves. We can refuse to accept the idea that any god wants that destruction. We can refuse to accept the idea that God the Creator would want the destruction of his highest creation on earth: his White Race. Rather, we can believe instead that every race has its own habitat, its own best interests, and that it has a right to protect its own future regardless of whether that is beneficial to the other races that exist or not. Again, this is the way of every natural creature that exists and so too is it with us.

There is also nothing in Christianity that declares that all men are equal or have equal value. Rather, it is declared that all men can equally be saved by Christ. There is nothing in Christianity that says that all men must be part of the same kingdom on earth. Rather, all men can become, after death, part of the kingdom of Christ. To be

sure, these doctrines have been misunderstood and their misunderstanding has been exploited to the hilt in the drive by the Jews and their race traitor allies to undermine the existence of our White people at every turn. It may even be said that Christianity *lends* itself to such misunderstanding and that is no doubt a danger in itself. However, false understandings of Christianity—or any religion for that matter—do not make their falsehood true. No matter what the chorus of today’s influential Christians may say “really” reflects the teachings of the Christian faith, it is presumably the scripture of that faith that actually decides the matter, not newly invented dogmas of those who would like their own personal wishes to become holy writ. The religion itself has not somehow changed from what it was a hundred years ago nor from what it was a thousand years ago. Hence what was acceptable under the Christian religion *then* must logically be acceptable under the Christian religion *now* and if Christian scripture is the word of God, that word cannot be changed by the word of mere *men*. Christians in America, for example, banned interracial marriage, required separate schools for the races, and founded the Ku Klux Klan. They saw nothing in their Bible that forbade such things. While the race traitor Christians of today may disagree, the point is that the current attitudes of any religious persuasion do not and cannot decide the matter. The Christians of the past were just as pious in their belief as the Christians of the present, if not more so, and they saw no bar in their faith to the proposition that the White Race must survive. This is an undeniable fact that should give the race traitor Christian pause. His treason to his own kind may not be acceptable to the deity he claims to worship after all.

The personal salvation that Christians seek does not affect the *racial* salvation that we Racial Loyalists, of whatever religion, seek. Indeed, for many of us Racial Loyalists, the two forms of salvation go hand in hand: there is the salvation of the soul and there is the salvation of the race that bears the souls. There is the distinction between man and animal and there is the distinction between higher men and lower men. There is the loyalty to the Creator and the loyalty to his creation. There is the belief in the Word and there is the belief in Nature. No man has the power to make us believe about our particular religion that which our own understanding tells us is not true. Hence

we Racial Loyalists go forth under various personal faiths while united as one in our loyalty to our own kind, determined that Racial Loyalty be embraced by our White people everywhere regardless of whatever religious faiths to which they themselves adhere. We deny that any legitimate religion goes against the natural loyalty that we and all other creatures have to our own kind. We remove the weapon of religion that has been leveled against us; we deny the propaganda that would make religion a coffin for our kind. We may debate religion amongst ourselves just as we may debate any other idea. Our mutual loyalty to our blood, however, remains untouched. All theistic religion is aimed at personal salvation; the Racial Loyalist Party, because it is aimed at the salvation of the race as a whole, does not intrude upon that. Loyalty to the physical world does not preclude a faith in the spiritual. Personal immortality and the immortality of our race can go hand in hand.

CHAPTER EIGHT

THE CONCEPT OF THE STATE AND THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

The United States of America are States united by a Constitution. As a union of States, they have little to no meaning, politically, without reference to that Constitution. They are political entities and nothing more. They do not compose a “nation.” Rather, various nations exist *within* them, as do races. The question that every people must decide for itself is this: does the existing political order exist to serve the people or do the people exist to serve the existing political order? We Racial Loyalists have already decisively answered that question: for us, all existing political orders must serve *our White Race* rather than the other way around. We thus are not slaves to any political order; rather, all political orders must be made subservient to our White Race, its culture, its genes, and its lives. Wherever White people live in significant numbers, it is our task as Racial Loyalists to make the State our *servant* and never again our master. We reject and despise the idea that there could ever be any justice in any other arrangement. In fact, we reject the very idea of a meaningful, worthwhile raceless State itself. Instead, Race and State go hand in hand for us, the purpose of the State being the preservation of the culture, genes, and lives of the race that founded it. We recognize the fundamental fact that either the race serves the State or the State serves the Race and that there is no in-between scenario that exists. We Racial Loyalists have thus made our choice accordingly. We deny the legitimacy of any State, collection of States, or governments of those States that would demand that our White Race subordinate itself and its best interests to their power. Rather, we mean to reverse such a situation in all of them where our White people live and restore our White Race to the position of mastery of their States, not slaves. Politically, it can be said that that is the basic task of the Racial Loyalist Party. We refuse to accept the idea that our White Race must be a beast of burden for any State; rather, we want the reins of power in our own hands. We reject the idea that any political entity could ever be more important than the race itself and that goes for the United States of America or any other

State. People come before politics and as always, race comes before place. The State is properly an instrument in *our* hands rather than us properly being an instrument in *its* hands. The State is our tool; we are not the tools of the State. It is the State that must bend to our will, not we who must bend to the will of a raceless State.

These principles explain why we American Racial Loyalists are not enamored with the United States today, why we do not share in their idolization, and why we can conceive of a change in the current political arrangement that would better reflect our best interests as a people. Indeed, practically *all* States today in which our White people find themselves are violative of these principles that we hold dear; namely, they demand that White people disregard their own best interests in obedience to the State whereas for us, the very purpose of the State is the *furtherance* of those best interests. They demand that our White people be a mere constituency played off against the constituencies of other races all in obeisance to the raceless State and its power. Such a state of affairs we both loathe and despise. Again, when properly considered, States are merely political entities. Whether they are good, bad, or indifferent depends upon the impact they have on the lives of those who live within them. States are merely political arrangements and if their impact upon the people is a bad one, those political arrangements can and must be changed. There were people, White people, before there were any States and we Racial Loyalists reject the notion that the life of any State or union of States—any mere political arrangement—should outlast the life of our race itself. Indeed, if a State is ill-conducive to our continued racial existence, it behooves us to abolish that State or, as with the case of the United States of America, that union of States. The Declaration of Independence of the United States of America asserted this basic principle over two hundred years ago and its authors were right in that regard. That which a race *creates* can never be more important than the *race* itself.

With over one hundred million non-whites in the United States today, there is no use pretending that the United States are the same as they were when they were overwhelmingly White. There is no use pretending that this union of States commands our affection or our allegiance as it did our forefathers. There is no use pretending that

“America” means the same thing now as it once did. America was great when it was a White country, when it had a moral compass, and when it was concerned with the best interests of the White people who lived here. Take this away though, as it has been, and the greatness of the United States is taken away as well. Indeed, the absolute reversal of what the United States *used* to be means that America is in vast decline. Those who parrot the oft repeated notion that America is (still) “the greatest country on earth,” regardless of the facts of daily life, are thus living in a state of denial of the fact that the country has changed greatly and for the worse. Tell it to the millions of victims of non-white crime. Tell it to the millions whose manufacturing jobs have been given to the non-white workers overseas. Tell it to those who have been falsely imprisoned by America’s Jewish federal government. Look at the garbage that today passes for “culture” in the United States, look at the destruction of all healthy moral values, and ask yourself, is this really a “great” political arrangement that we live under, today? In reality, America has not been great in several decades, since the 1950’s, and yet many of our White people are still in denial of that fact. Even many of our brethren who are loyal to their White Race will cloak their loyalty in a professed commitment to the U.S.A. that no longer merits it. This is because allegiance to the White Race has been declared to be socially unacceptable and nothing more.

We American Racial Loyalists love our soil but we recognize that there is much trash now living on that soil. We love that which remains of our once great country but cannot help but recognize that everything that made our country great in the first place is under attack and dissolution. It cannot be that a political arrangement that applauds, or even tolerates, the cultural, genetic, and biological destruction of our White Race is “great” in any kind of worthwhile sense. Commitment to the preservation of our Racial Life demands a more honest assessment instead.

Those in the “greatest country on earth” crowd must thus straightforwardly be asked: exactly what would it take for you to admit that America is no longer great? How bad must things become for our White Race here before you will admit that the state of affairs in which we live no longer deserves such a lofty tribute? How many of our

women have to be raped? How many millions of mongrels have to flood our borders from Mexico? How many mulatto presidents do we have to have? How many States of the Union have to give their blessing to homosexual so-called “marriage?” How much of our hard-earned money must be taken away from us in taxes to support a bloated, tyrannical government and millions of shiftless racial parasites? How many court decisions have to be rendered which make a mockery out of the Constitution which is supposed to be the supreme law of the land? How many (Jewish) bankers have to profit from our people’s suffering? How much must our culture be Jewified and nigrified? How much does our standard of living have to be lowered in asinine competition with the rest of the (non-white) world? How much of the productive base of the country must be dismantled and shipped overseas? How much of our land and businesses have to be bought up by the non-white nations of the world? How many of our young people have to graduate from college with no job prospects? How many of our youth have to grow up with little hope, few dreams, in a land that looks more and more like a Third World hellhole than the land of their forefathers?

How much must our White Race be dispossessed of everything that belongs to it before we admit that America is no longer great? Will the United States still be “great” when our White people are a minority within them at the political mercy of the non-white majority? Will the U.S. still be “great” no matter what the hell actually happens to our people here in the future?

That America is no longer a great country may be a bitter pill to swallow but as with the bitter pill, it must be swallowed nonetheless since continued denial will only continue our decline and degradation as a race within the current political order when we should, instead, be working to build a new one. Propping up a corpse does not invigorate it. Pretending that the current political order is acceptable for we who are loyal to our White Race only perpetuates the treason against our kind. The Jewish-controlled government in Washington, D.C. is obviously not a Racially Loyalist government. The Supreme Court is obviously not a racially loyal court. There is today not a single law on the books that is concerned with and enforced for the continued cultural and genetic survival of our people. Indeed, the laws are aimed

squarely at facilitating our racial annihilation. In sum, the current political order of things is hostile to our racial preservation and the country that encompasses that order, that arrangement, cannot possibly be “great” as a result. Waving the American flag and pretending that we still live in the time of the “Leave it to Beaver” television show is not going to change matters. America was a far better place *then* but it is not that place *now*. Back then, all racial and sexual perversions were absolutely despised. Now they are not only tolerated but also encouraged. Back then our White Race was nearly ninety percent of the population. Now we are barely sixty percent, if that, the federal government is deliberately pushing to reduce that number even further, and the Jews and their allies crow that White people are soon to lose their majority status altogether. The land that we loved has been stolen from us. If we want it back, we must oppose the political order that caused the theft rather than give it our support and subsidy. We can *reverse* the conquest of our land by the non-white races but we can only do that by *replacing the political order that caused the theft*, not giving it our support and subsidy. We can reverse the conquest of our land by the non-white races but only by replacing the political order that caused it with a new one. Loyalty to our White Race requires hostility to that which is treasonous to it and it is the current political order, especially the anti-white federal order, that has betrayed our people, its interests, and its future. There is no such thing as preserving our race in this country without the termination of that state of affairs which is leading to its destruction. It’s as simple as that and always will be. If our race comes first as we declare, that which harms our race must go. No survival of a mere political arrangement is ever worth the death of our kind.

A State can only have the character of those who inhabit it and today we are afflicted with trash of every kind, all laying waste from sea to polluted sea. The United States of America have no meaning anymore other than the decline, degradation, and degeneration of our White Race that lives within them. This is a sad reality but it is reality nonetheless. We face it and confront it or we perpetuate it. We work to create a new political reality or we sink with the current one. Again, the preservation of no political order is worth the destruction of our kind and yet it is precisely the current political order that is leading to that

destruction. Thus it is either the current order that must go or we must go. That is the stark reality that we face.

The Supreme Court of the United States, for example, says that no governmental power in any of these States can do anything, whatsoever, to preserve the White Race from genetic destruction nor advocate for its interests in any way. It claims that the Constitution of the United States forbids any such pro-White activism on the part of the various States. While we Racial Loyalists adamantly disagree—after all, the same Supreme Court in earlier times sanctioned and approved of the power of the States to do just that—we have no choice but to respond by taking our States out of the United States altogether so that the Constitution will no longer apply. In other words, we must work for *secession*, secession from the federal authority that would so wrongly use the Constitution of the United States to prevent our White Race from preserving itself within these States. When faced with court decisions that are hostile to its continued racial existence, a people has only two choices: disobey those decisions and face judicial persecution for supposedly “defying the law” or work to withdraw their State from the court’s jurisdiction altogether so that the court’s hostile authority will no longer exist. Rather than break any laws, we Racial Loyalists choose to pursue the latter course. The Constitution—and the federal authority created by that Constitution—only applies to those States that are part of the United States. It does not apply to those States that leave that union of States. We Racial Loyalists will thus work to remove the States in which we live from the United States so that we can once again make our own laws as we see fit for our racial preservation. This is the solution that cries out to us at every turn. This is the solution that enables us to remove the federal order that would otherwise crush our people’s future under its boot. This is the solution that enables us to end the present drive towards our racial destruction.

Again, the Supreme Court of the United States—an unelected group of nine Jews, idiots, and traitors—has the arrogance to claim that we cannot legally use government power to save our White Race from destruction in this land, that the Constitution that was created by racist White men in the first place (somehow) bars us from doing so. The lower federal courts, for their part, of course follow suit with this

genocidal edict and are willing to back it up with federal military force if necessary. And since the federal judges of the United States dictate to the rest of the federal government what can and cannot be done as far as policies are concerned, the rest of the federal government follows suit and denies our States the right to preserve our race likewise. The only solution for us therefore is to leave the United States to which that Constitution applies, separating us from the authority of the federal government altogether. The Constitution that is so wrongly claimed to be hostile to our racial future will then no longer apply to our various States any more than it currently applies to Iceland or Greece. The federal authority itself will cease to exist within our States. We will instead have our own freedom and independence to assert our own will for our own people. Our States will no longer be dictated to by a federal authority that is hell-bent on our racial destruction. Instead the political order in which we live will finally, once again, serve *us* rather than the other way around and our White Race in America will, as a consequence, be saved from the annihilation with which it is today confronted. Divorced from a federal government that would deny us the right to preserve our own kind, we will reassert that right within our own States with the full vigor that was always deserved.

We never had to, and we never have to, accept any political arrangement that is not only hostile to our best interests as a race but which would usher our race from the face of the earth. Rather we can create a new one so that our race may live. We can remove our racial body from the spider web that presently ensnares it. We can once again have control of our own destiny in the land that our forefathers forged. They did not come here for “the United States.” They came here for the prosperity of themselves and their descendants. We, those descendants, must have that same resolve for our own future.

We Racial Loyalists thus refuse to resign ourselves to the current political scenario that destroys everything we hold dear. We do not stand paralyzed in the face of tyranny. Rather, we will change what must be changed so that the dissolution of our people in this country may come to an end. Our White Race is worth more than a certain amount of stars on a flag and worth more than the flag itself. And as people who are alleged to be “free,” we should be free to leave the

authority of the federal government too. The signers of the Declaration of Independence recognized that freedom and so do we: the only just government is government by consent and we Racial Loyalists do not consent to a government that seeks our racial annihilation. Let us work then for the secession of our particular States from the United States and end the scourge of multiracialism within them as we must. If the federal government is hostile to our racial life, as it obviously is, we must remove ourselves from that federal government and the only way to do *that* is to withdraw our particular States from the United States. It must be understood that the traitor federal government is not America and America is not the traitor federal government. Rather, the federal government is only that: a government, and it is only a government of those States that consent to its rule. We must withdraw our consent and when we have done so, America can and will be great again within our independent, all-White Racial States with governments that exist to preserve, protect, and advance our White Race within them. Again, it is not the future of the United States of America as a political unit that matters. Rather, it is the culture, genes, and lives of our White people that matters—in those States or in any other States. It is the purpose of the State to preserve our Racial Life, not the duty of our White Race to preserve States or unions of States that fail in that purpose.

The path for us American Racial Loyalists is thus clear. Rather than wonder what we can do, politically, in the face of federal laws that are hostile to our people's racial existence, in the face of many millions of non-white invaders of our once predominantly White land, and in the face of federal power that is ever more centralized and draconian generally, we can and must agitate for secession and proceed to break up that federal power. It *can* be done legally and it *should* be done legally. *The bottom line is that the removal of the federal power means the end of the restraints on our racial survival.* Power will revert to local control where we can control it. Those States that still have a large White majority population will be able to pass whatever laws they see fit to stop the immigration (invasion) of non-whites into their States, to expel those already there, to criminalize the mongrelization of the races, and to otherwise favor our White Race in all things and at all times as the preservation of our own race requires. Our forebears

seceded from the British crown in 1776 and seceded from the United States in 1861. So must we work towards secession today. Success will not happen overnight and it will not happen without struggle. However, happen it must if we are to be freed from the current hostile political order that is destroying our racial existence in this country.

Secession is no more extreme a remedy now than it was in 1776; in fact, the British crown was far more benevolent than is today's federal government. The British crown did not seek to destroy our racial life whereas the federal government today does. The British Crown did not throw open our borders to non-white invaders in a deliberate effort to dispossess us of our land, our culture, and our civilization whereas the federal, Jewish government does. The British crown did not require us to "integrate" with the other races but the federal, Jewish government does. In every respect, in fact, the position of the White Race in America was far more secure under British rule than what it is today under federal, Jewish rule. The British crown in fact *protected* the racial interests of the White man in America but can the same be said of the federal, Jewish government in Washington, D.C.? Even if it could be said that the policies of the federal government are anti-white due to foolishness and inadvertence more than intent, it is still a foolishness and inadvertence that we cannot afford to tolerate all the same. Nor can it be said that there is any reasonable likelihood that the federal congress will ever change its policies in a radically different direction because even if it were to try, the federal courts would step in and declare such new, pro-White policies "unconstitutional" based on decades of case law precedents. Thus a constitution that was written *by White men for White men* would be used by the federal courts yet again to prevent our White Race from taking any legislative steps to preserve itself *even if* the rest of the federal government came to abhor the present course of our racial destruction and wanted to reverse it. True, federal officials *could* refuse to comply with the dictates of the federal courts but the simple fact of the matter is that they have never done so before and there is thus little reason to think that that will change. Rather, there is every reason to think that federal officials will continue to comply with every dictate of the federal courts, especially the Supreme Court, no matter how tyrannical, no matter how violative

they actually are of the Constitution, and no matter how hostile they are to our continued racial existence in this country. The same goes for the State officials who consider themselves subordinate to the federal power, whether right or wrong, so long as that federal power lasts. On the other hand, for each State to divest itself of federal authority altogether, through secession, means that all federal dictates become a nullity. Each State reverts to its own power, its own authority, and all State officials become subordinate only to their State superiors. The highest law of the land becomes each State's own law. Each State becomes its own master with we Racial Loyalists asserting our mastery of the State.

Disaffection with the federal government is massive; it is, of course, by no means confined to those of us who are avowed and conscious Racial Loyalists. It is rather, present throughout society, especially in our White Race generally. Simply put, White people don't like the federal government, in increasing numbers, and have little reluctance to say so. The federal Congress, for example, has all-time low approval ratings. Our task then is to convert this disaffection into a mass movement for secession from that government. It is a wave that likely will not even be of our own making; rather, we Racial Loyalists will ride the wave. The future will see various movements in fact campaign for secession. This is so because the federal government has overreached so badly throughout society. For example, even without our organized participation, many thousands of people from all fifty States petitioned the White House for secession after the reelection of the mulatto president in 2012—what has the support of many thousands today in a movement's infancy can and will have the support of millions tomorrow. Nor will any petition (request) to the White House be necessary when it does. The task for us then is to popularize and legitimize the concept of secession, for whatever reason. It is a concept that is deeply American and because it is deeply American, stands to remain that way. Nowhere else may secession be the best path for our White Race. However, for us Racial Loyalists in America, faced with vast numbers of non-white "voters" that make any other political solution practically impossible, and with a federal government that is distrusted and hated in all quarters and which is determined to pursue our racial dissolution, it is the best path

we have. It is the path of freedom in a land where no concept is promoted more. It is the path of Americanism in the face of tyranny. It starkly reveals to all the extent of our grievance with the current political order. It is the only way that we can rid ourselves of the presence of the non-white races that have infested these United States: only by ridding ourselves of the federal, anti-white, Jewish jurisdiction can we impose a pro-White one with the necessary power to end the cancer of multiracialism, and secession from the United States means, quite simply, *secession from the federal government*. It, perhaps most practically, enables us to enlist for the endeavor the support of those who are not yet avowed Racial Loyalists. When faced with federal tentacles that are strangling our racial life, we must sever those tentacles. That is what secession does and that is what secession means. It does not make us any less American. Indeed, it is the breakup of the United States that will restore America, the America of our racially loyal forefathers. For example, one of the first acts of the first Congress of the United States in 1790 was a law that barred citizenship to anyone who was not White and with secession, we Racial Loyalists can do this again in our particular States. We can thus restore America to its original White racist nature. What can no longer be done on a federal basis *can* be done from State to State or, if need be, from county to county. We implement a Racial Loyalist order of things in whatever political unit we can. We dissolve whatever political unit stands in the way of the preservation of our White Race. We reinforce that which is in our racial best interests. We undermine that which is not. It has been said that the federal constitution “is not a suicide pact” for the federal government but we say, far more sensibly, that the federal constitution is not a *genocide* pact for our White Race, that any and every document must be superseded by a new political order of things if that is what it takes to preserve our own kind.

With over a third of the population of the United States now non-white and continuing to grow, the idea of *our* obtaining control of the federal government ourselves, through elections, is simply no longer feasible. Even if we were to obtain the support of most of our White people, we would still lose the elections because of the non-white vote and thus would be unable to implement our program. Thus the notion that we Racial Loyalists could *become* the federal government, and

proceed to enact legislation that reverses the present anti-white order, is not viable, at least for any foreseeable future. However, winning power State by State is a different matter, especially in those States where the population of non-whites is negligible. We can gain control of State legislatures far easier than the federal congress and courts and once we do, we will take these States out of the Union altogether and pass whatever laws we deem fit for the benefit of our White Race—the only legitimate purpose of laws in the first place as far as we are concerned. No longer will we be at the mercy of a federal government that allows the invasion of our States by the non-white hordes; rather, we will guard our own borders and deport those invaders already within them. No longer will we be at the mercy of a federal government that requires us to discriminate against our own White people; rather, we will discriminate *for* our White people in all things and at all times. No longer will we be at the mercy of a federal constitution that idiots, liars, and traitors claim prevents the preservation of our White Race by governmental means; rather, we will enact and obey our own constitutions that will *require* that preservation. No longer will we be at the mercy of a federal order that rewards treason to our White Race; rather, we will see to it that racial treason is punished as severely as any other treason, indeed more so. We will have our Racial States. Our culture, genes, and lives will be preserved.

The federal government is a Jewish hegemony. To defeat that Jewish hegemony, we must undermine it. We undermine it by withdrawing the subsidy that sustains it, namely the States of the United States. The departure of States from that union will decrease the Jewish hegemony accordingly and the more States that depart, secede, the more that hegemony will be correspondingly decreased in its power likewise. A federal government of forty States is less powerful than a federal government of fifty States. A federal government of thirty States is less powerful than a federal government of forty States. Furthermore, the movement for secession will, in itself, undermine the federal Jewish power because it challenges the very idea that it has any “right” to rule us. This is important as well because much of the present tolerance that our people have for their dispossession of all that is rightly theirs in this country stems from a

feeling that there is nothing that can be done about it, that the anti-white federal government is their permanent master somehow according to the law and that whatever relief from the wrongs that are being done to them can only come from the anti-white federal government itself. By attacking that notion and by pushing for severance from that government, we will thus eliminate that feeling of impotence that has immobilized us as a people from doing anything for so long. We need not wait for “Congress” to enact a sensible immigration policy, for instance. We need not wait for “the President” to actually protect our borders. Rather, we can mobilize the people for these ends and others ourselves. We don’t have to “fix” the federal government, a seemingly fruitless task in itself. Rather we fix the problems by realizing and asserting our own power, within our own states, under our own laws, in obedience to our own authority.

We Racial Loyalists reject the idea that 535 Jewish puppets in Washington, D.C. should be the deciders of the fate of our many White millions. The idea is in fact absurd on its face and has gone on long enough. Our forefathers who seceded from a long-distant *royal* tyranny in 1776 did not do so only so that their descendants should submit to a long-distant *Jewish* federal tyranny two hundred years later. Rather, the guiding principle of the American Revolution was local rule and self-determination. Our struggle to bring back, to restore that guiding principle, in the service of our racial life, will bring our Racial Loyalist Party mass support more quickly than that which we would otherwise obtain, thus providing the masses with a broad-based *non-racial* basis to support the Racial Loyalist Party. This is important because while every issue with which we are confronted is relevant from a racial standpoint, it is impossible that every issue be explicitly racial in nature and thus we must garner the support of the masses for where we stand all the same. While loyalty to our race and its best interests is the foundation of the Party, in other words, this does not mean that every issue that the Party fights for must explicitly, or on its face, be racial. Rather, everything the Racial Loyalist Party cares about, it simply cares about with reference to the race of which we are a part and which we love. This of course should have been the point of all politics all along. There is nothing about clean air, for example, that is “racial” on its face and yet the Racial Loyalist Party campaigns

for clean air because that is of benefit to our race. The same goes for secession: there is nothing about secession that is racial on its face and yet because we deem secession from the Jewish and traitorous federal government to be in the best interests of our race, we campaign for it likewise. The same goes for numerous other issues. When the people see that the Racial Loyalist Party is concerned with all aspects of American political and social life, they will be more apt to find that their concerns are addressed by the Party and will be more motivated to join it. It is not that the Party only cares about our White people in a genetic sense, in other words, and nor can we afford to convey that impression. Rather, the impression and the truth that we must convey is that we wield the solution to every problem that our people face. And with secession, we wield the most patriotic solution of all.

We Racial Loyalists recall that it was federal government officials who, acting on unconstitutional and hence illegal decisions from the federal Supreme Court, dismantled the efforts of the Southern States in the 1950's and 1960's to provide at least *some* benevolent policies for the White people there. Left alone, those States would never have integrated the races socially, politically, sexually, or in any other manner. Instead, the federal tyranny overruled the will and right of the people to make their own laws and imposed the mixing of the races there at the point of a bayonet. A campaign for secession should have been brought *then* but that does not mean that it should not be made *now*. It is not some kind of coincidence that even though the percentage of blacks in the South is higher than in other regions of the country, the Southern States voted against the mulatto president in both elections. They did so because the White people there still do not like the mixing of the races and are inclined to be loyal to their White Race. The campaign for secession will only draw these sentiments out all the more because it will give our people the hope that they may once again be able to enact and maintain the laws that they really want. In other words, *once we destroy the idea of federal supremacy, we destroy the suppression of our racial will that comes with our acquiescence of that supremacy*. The racial feelings that are latent in our race will come to the fore. It must be understood that much of the racial denial that our White people suffer from today is not a result of

free will but rather a result of *suppressed* will. Thus our attack upon the idea of federal supremacy, through our campaign for succession, is important to unleash the racial loyalty in our people that has been suppressed by the federal power, and the idea of federal power, for so long. The removal of the centralized power—both in practice as well as over *the state of mind* of our people—will have the effect of encouraging the power that we have within ourselves. Instead of looking to orders issued from afar, our White people in America will once again feel the orders burgeoning within themselves, for their own best interests and for their own future. Instead of being slaves in spirit, we will have the tenacity of a free people once again.

It has always been *local* power that has been most conducive to *racial* power. This is because racial feeling is always instinctive, immediate, and visceral. On the other hand, centralized power tends to *suppress* racial feeling in the name of a supposed, but non-existent, “greater good.” Hence our attack upon centralized power here in America, through the campaign for secession, will in itself win our people for the Racial Loyalist cause. By restoring the belief in local power, we will be restoring the racial feeling that is inherent in our people—and indeed in all peoples everywhere—when they are left to their own devices free from long distance control. Racial feeling is always the most “local” feeling there is and thus local power and racial power go hand in hand.

The Jewish media likes to think that it has successfully created a “one size fits all” attitude concerning race across the country but the Jews are mistaken; in reality, attitudes still vary considerably region by region. The Jews like to think that everyone accepts the multiracialism that they have foisted upon us and yet without their control of the federal government (and television media), multiracialism would never have been tolerated by the people of the States in the first place. It was always the *federal* courts that struck down our pro-White laws. It was always the *federal* courts that integrated the schools. It was always the *federal* courts that ruled that the Constitution of the United States restrains not only the federal government, as the Founders intended, but also the States, thereby destroying the sovereignty of the States and the entire republican form of government in the process. It was always the *federal* courts that stopped us from

preventing the invasion of our States by the non-white “immigrants” or even making them feel unwelcome. When the federal jurisdiction is ended through secession though, all such errors hostile to our racial life will come to an end. We shall have our Racial States in America just as nation states have existed elsewhere without controversy. Indeed, there are few things in this world that should be less controversial than the desire of a race to live amongst its own kind, within its own borders free from invasion, and with laws of its own making for its own cultural, genetic, and biological preservation. That our White Race is denied this in America today, and grotesquely so, is only illustrative of how drastically we have fallen as a people, to the point where we have not only become oblivious to the necessities for our very continued existence but also to the righteousness of that continued existence itself. That such a state of affairs must be ended is so obvious that it seems almost superfluous to say so and yet the only way to end it is to end the political order of things that makes the abomination to our people possible. We must defeat for all time the idea that a political order—*any* political order—has worth when it fails to preserve our race. It does not matter what memories we may have that may hark back to a better time. What matters is the reality of now.

What we have said about secession thus far has been in reference to the secession of the States from the federal government. However, application of the principle that the preservation of our race must come before the preservation of any particular political order of things means that we must also be willing to secede from the *States* that exist too should that be necessary or appropriate. Indeed, if a State is hostile to our continued Racial Life, we have the same exact duty to divorce ourselves from that State that we have in regards to the federal government. It is not the ideal situation to be sure, but if need be, we can form new States from counties, and even cities, if that is what it takes to preserve our kind. It is not ideal because the smaller the territory and accompanying resources, the more difficult it will be to defend from possible outside attack and furthermore, while the secession of States from the United States is perfectly legal, secession from the States themselves, without permission, is not. Still, the higher law of racial preservation always exists and always will exist and it is to that law that we must be obedient before all others,

refusing to allow the existence of any State to destroy our kind. And besides, there is already a precedent for secession from a State in this country, a precedent that has been maintained to this day: the State of West Virginia. The counties that form what is today West Virginia used to be part of Virginia, of course; they broke away, illegally and against the will of the rest of the State, to become their own State and that status has been recognized ever since, especially by the federal government which assisted in that illegality. The counties that broke away from Virginia and formed their own State, West Virginia, did so for reasons that were relatively weak. We Racial Loyalists must be willing to do the same today with our counties for reasons that are strong. While we recognize that the federal government is today the main enemy of our racial existence in this country, we are not naïve to the fact that State governments, too, can be hostile to our racial life—if not now, then in the future. Indeed, even today there are counties that desire to secede from their States for reasons that are more or less racial in nature and it thus behooves us to be part of their endeavors whenever the future of our White people would be benefited thereby. Whatever it takes to secure our existence as a people is always good, right, and justified and that includes the termination of any and all mere political arrangements that harm that existence.

The growing presence of the non-white races in America is already putting these principles into effect on its own. Indeed, the breakup of the United States is inevitable because without a solid majority race to provide stability and leadership, as well as a common culture, language, and values, no political union of States in a huge country can last for long. Rather than a cause for sorrow, the breakup of the United States will be a cause for joy because it will mean that our White people in America will finally be able to create a new order of things that is more conducive to their own well-being. We will be able to create healthy societies within healthy States instead of having to tolerate the degradations all around us as we do at present. When we look about the world, secession is always the most vigorous and dynamic path for the future of a people. Peoples demand their new countries, their new States in point of fact, and they get them. The time has come for our White people, especially in America, to quit

being left out so badly recently in that regard. We seceded before and we can secede again. Secession is in fact the rule in world history, not the exception. New flags can always be designed for the new American States of tomorrow. On the other hand, if we allow our White Race in America to be destroyed because of a misguided attachment to the current political order, an order that has betrayed our people in every way, we will have been the biggest fools of all, unworthy of flag, State, or anything else. We must thus do everything we can to destroy attachment to the current political order. That includes turning even those who serve that order away from it and bringing them into the Racial Loyalist Party. Brothers and Sisters who work for the federal government! Remember that your true loyalty belongs to your own kind! Take no action to harm your White Race regardless of any orders that you are given. Undermine all policies that are aimed at your racial destruction! Work as a Racial Loyalist for a Racial Loyalist future! Do not allow your paycheck to turn you into a traitor to your own kind. Your race comes before all governments; tomorrow new governments will be formed! Help your White Race secure its future and you will be part of our new governments of tomorrow!

Whatever affection the average federal employee has for his government usually goes no further than the dispensation of his paycheck. And with good reason! The America of today is a country that is totally for sale and whoever pays the piper, calls the tune. This is why even members of *Congress* are willing to seek employments as “lobbyists” for *foreign* governments when they leave office, a phenomenon that illustrates the low degree of attachment to the federal government, and even the country, like few other realities can. If even former members of the federal law-making body are willing to enlist themselves in the service of foreign governments and “lobby” for those governments’ interests, regardless of whether they happen to coincide with the interests of their own government and people, how can it be said that federal loyalty has any kind of deep and sustainable basis? Take away the paycheck and would many federal employees care about the federal government either way? And how many federal employees would be willing to *die* for their government? Not many, to be sure. Whatever loyalty to the federal government there is among

our White Race is weak and for sale. It is bound up with financial considerations instead of any true affection. Only when it is confused with loyalty to the country does it ever arise to a level that is substantial. Many federal employees don't like their government any more than we do and this is something we must likewise use in our struggle for secession. Loyalty to a mongrel, corrupt, tyrannical, and downright idiotic government can never compare with the strength of our loyalty to our White Race. Artificial loyalties are no match for the loyalty of blood.

It is not some kind of coincidence that most non-whites *like* the federal government. That's because it's *their* government, not ours! It's only a matter of time before our White masses realize that fact if they don't realize it already. And with that realization, they can be enlisted in the struggle for a new political order, one that deserves their love unlike the present one. At its basic root, the federal government is anti-white because it simply refuses to be *pro-white* and it is inevitable that White people will abandon such a government accordingly. Every race has a right to expect that the government under which it lives will do its best for that race. When it fails to do so, a new government must be formed. Thus there is always a conflict whenever more than one race resides within the same government, a conflict that can only be resolved by their going their separate ways since it is impossible to do what is best for two races at the same time. The brown (Mexican) invasion of the United States, an invasion that was not only allowed but assisted by the traitorous federal government, is no doubt good for the brown race, for example; after all, it greatly increased its political power in the United States, enabled it to feed at the government's trough, and otherwise greatly increased its economic well-being over what it had been within its own country. On the other hand, that invasion has been bad for the White Race because it is the White people whose money has been siphoned off to pay for the "immigrants," it is White people whose political power has lessened, and it is White people who are the victims of brown crime rather than the other way around. The brown race has become the possessors; we have become the dispossessed. A government that would allow and assist such an invasion has forfeited any and all attachment that we could give it and this includes our subjecting

ourselves to its rule as a federal government of the federation of States known as “the United States.” It is difficult to conceive of a responsibility more basic than that a government protect the borders of its citizens from invasion and yet the traitorous federal government has deliberately failed in that task. Even if that were the only failure that it were guilty of, it would be more than sufficient for us to realize and recognize that we must secede from such a government so that we can protect our borders and halt the invasions on our own. A State, or union of States, that is unable or unwilling to prevent its own borders from being invaded is hardly worthy of the name. A so-called “porous” border is not really a border at all and yet to be a State, a border must exist. Those who would eliminate borders between States, and the peoples and races who reside therein, are in effect eliminating the legitimacy of their own States and the governments that go with them. It is the *conduct* of a government, after all, that bestows upon it whatever legitimacy that it may possess.

The present federal order is living on borrowed time. The time is now to break it up and restore our right to live for our own people and no other. True freedom includes the freedom to live as a race for our own future. True freedom demands that we discard all that harms that future. The federal dictatorship under which we today live is an old barn that need only be kicked for it to fall. It is better for us to kick it from the outside than to let it collapse on its own while we are on the inside. We need only gird ourselves for the effort. There is hope and there always will be hope, for the very rottenness that has eaten through our land is a rottenness that cannot bear the weight of the present tyranny upon it for long. We must utilize the yearning for freedom that is still within our people’s breast. State by State, county by county, and city by city, we Racial Loyalists must work to regain our will to live as a people. That will to live as a people includes the will to create new States that will enable us to live. There is nothing stopping us but ourselves and the hang-ups of the past that would falsely persuade us that the future must be more of the same. The idea that things cannot be changed is defeatist nonsense and that goes for everywhere our race lives. Indeed, things are already changing on their own; we need only do what we should to make sure that they change in the direction that we desire. Secession is the hope that puts

all of our dreams in play. Secession is the victory of freedom for the preservation of our racial life. With the campaign for secession, the masses of our people join the struggle for their own survival without them even necessarily knowing it. The freedom of a race to choose its own government is the freedom of a race to live.

Again, we do not say that the campaign for secession is the solution for our racial predicament everywhere. Rather, the situation that our race finds itself in America is undeniably unique and thus that which is required here is not necessarily required every place else. In Europe for example, where States are much more bound up with particular nationalities ("nation-states"), the situation is not the same as in America where the States in question have nothing to do with particular nationalities at all and where they were formed in an arbitrary manner in the first place. The Irish State, for example, is much different from the State of Kentucky. While it is true that Ireland, like Kentucky, is composed of counties and cities, Ireland has always been synonymous with a particular nationality (the Irish) and that is not the case with Kentucky, obviously. There are other differences as well between the States of America and the States of Europe. However, the principle that would drive us towards secession in America must drive us towards secession elsewhere should that prove likewise to be necessary. Just as America is being overrun with the non-white races, for instance, so is Europe. If the current States of Europe prove to be inhospitable to our continued racial existence, despite our best efforts, secession from those States, and the creation of new States, would become a duty. Secession has always been acknowledged as a proper response when a nationality deems its preservation to be threatened. No less can it be a proper response when our nationalities, *as well as our greater White Race*, is threatened. Indeed, the principle of secession is more valid than ever now that our entire White Race is under threat and not just one of our nationalities. In other words, what is acknowledged to be proper for the part (the nation) can only be more proper for the whole (the race). New political entities, States, have been formed by choice throughout history, *especially* in Europe, and there is no reason why that fact should suddenly change only now when both our nationalities, as well as our greater White Race, find themselves threatened more than at

any other time in history. Governments must be made responsible to our continued national and racial preservation or new governments must be formed. It's as simple as that and will ever be so. The "State" that exists without any regard to nation or race is unworthy of the name. Nor can we have much compunction about seceding from such a "State." Why have a political entity with borders at all, a State, if anybody and everybody under the sun can be part of it? If France for example were to become as Algerian as Algeria, and Algeria were to become as French as France, what would be the point of having two separate States, France and Algeria? Rather, it becomes self-evident that national and racial preservation is the point of having a State in the first place.

It is thus unacceptable to tolerate the continuance of a situation that is incompatible with our continued existence. Rule by all traitors to our racial life must be ended, either within the State or by us leaving the State. Those are the only options for a race that wishes to survive and both are liable to be chosen with frequency as a result. We can easily envision the scenario where our White people in one of the States of Europe deems it necessary to carve out a new State so that their culture, genes, and lives may be preserved. If, for example, their present State allows the non-white races to enter the country by the thousands, or even the millions, to the point where any possible reversal of that situation through ordinary political action is finally deemed to be impractical or impossible, what choice is there but to agitate for secession from that State so that a new State more protective of our racial existence may be formed? Swaths of the presently existing State that still belong to our people can break off and hence preserve that status in the process. On the other hand, we cannot allow our people to go down with a State that has become a sinking ship. It is better for us to be part of a small State that actually preserves our culture, our genes, and our lives as a race than for us to remain part of a large State that does not. States are just instruments, after all. Sometimes they are good instruments and deserve our love, our loyalty, and even the sacrifice of our individual lives for the good of our kind. Sometimes though they are horrible instruments and deserve nothing from us but our scorn and our separation from them. States are not countries. Rather, States exist within countries and

countries outlive the States that are formed upon them. Thus the actions we take to regain control of our own destiny as White people are not against our country by any means. Rather they will make our country a better place under a new political reality. The Netherlands, for instance, is a wonderful country when it is full of our Dutch people and kindred nationalities of our great White Race. A Netherlands that is full of Arabs, Negroes, and assorted mongrels, on the other hand, is not. Love of country demands the restoration of the former condition. Secession is a means to that end and the higher end of racial preservation.

Unlike us, the other races possess vast territory that they can call their own. Huge swaths of sub-Saharan Africa are nearly entirely black, huge swaths of North Africa and the Middle East are nearly entirely semitic, huge swaths of Asia are nearly entirely yellow, and huge swaths of the Americas are nearly entirely brown. Where though is the huge swath of land on this earth that is nearly entirely White? We are the only race that is denied a land of its own. We are expected to integrate with the other races instead and deny ourselves that which the other races are free to have for themselves. That such a situation is a rank injustice becomes apparent. It also becomes apparent that we Racial Loyalists are not “supremacists” for merely wanting a land of our own race too. A race cannot survive without its own land and we Racial Loyalists mean to have that land for our own kind. What we do regarding the State is always with that objective in mind, that ultimately our White Race will have the vast amount of territory that it deserves so that it may survive, thrive, and fulfill its own destiny. The other races have this and so must we. Everything we do is designed to move things further in that direction. Secession, or any other political act that may change boundaries within the lands in which we live, is only a precursor to the day when our race frees itself from the presence of the other races living amongst it altogether. It is a means for us to install racially loyal governments for the day when our entire White Race can once again inhabit its land for itself and no other. We thus certainly do not mean to imply that we Racial Loyalists will rest content with a little scrap of land here and there that is exclusively our own while the other races, on the other hand, exclusively possess millions of square miles. Rather, justice for our

own kind demands that the historical position of our White Race on this earth be restored, nor can we allow the geographical mixing of our race with the other races in any sense because that is what has created the threat to our racial survival in the first place. We have the unconditional right to preserve our own racial existence; it is the presence of the other races amongst us that is a threat to that existence. We remove the threat, both in the short term as well as in the long term, by taking whatever political actions are necessary. Where there are no non-whites amongst us, there is no non-white destruction of our culture, our genes, and our lives. The ideal State for the White Race must therefore be the State that is entirely free of the presence of the non-white races just as the ideal State for the other races must be one that is free of us. We cannot begrudge the other races for wanting lands of their own, for their own kind exclusively, but nor can we as White people be begrudged for wanting the same for ourselves.

If we are not a superior race, as is claimed by those who would deny the obvious, are we not at least an equal one? And if we are indeed equal, do we not have the same, equal right to have a land of our own for our own race that the other races already take for granted for theirs? Thus even for those who would deny the obvious fact of White racial superiority, their own belief in so-called “equality” likewise supports the day when our White Race will once again have the same territorial imperative that the other races currently possess without controversy, for just as the other races have the natural right to seek the preservation of their cultures, their genes, and their lives, so too do we. Let the other races thus preserve themselves within their own States, within their own territory, away from us. Let us likewise do the same for our own kind, within our own territory, away from them. Thus, even if our primary concern were the end of racial conflict instead of loyalty to our own kind, the solution would remain the same: separation.

As always, it is not “hate” to want to preserve our race any more than it is “hate” to want to preserve our nations, “hate” to want to preserve our families, or “hate” to want to preserve our persons. All arguments that our cause is about “hate” are shallow, ignorant, and generally induced by the controlled mass media propaganda. The

natural man and woman need not apologize for wanting their race to be preserved and “hate” itself obviously has nothing to do with desiring that preservation. Rather, love and loyalty to one’s own kind go hand in hand and hatred, in a racial context, is only an emotion that arises to fulfill that loyalty and that love. There is the individual and his family. There is the family and its nation. There is the nation and its race. The State arises to secure, protect, and advance all of these components of the racial whole. All other considerations for a State are without value and a State is without value if it ignores these considerations. Today our White people live in States that destroy the individual’s bond with his family; that dissolve the nation; and that ignore the fact that our race has value at all. These States and those who support them are the true haters. We Racial Loyalists are the protectors of the natural world. Those who would oppose us must thus necessarily hate that natural world, the world in which racial survival is paramount even at the expense of the individuals, families, and nations that compose the race. The whole comes before its parts; the struggle to preserve the whole comes before all other struggles.

The struggles to preserve our various nationalities in Europe and elsewhere are thus of secondary importance compared to the need to end the existential threat that our entire White Race today faces. Instead of national conflicts we must have *racial teamwork* to eliminate the non-white racial threat that is upon us. The difference between a Russian and a Ukrainian, for example, is kind of a joke, all things considered, compared to the difference between the two and a black-as-an-ace-of-spades nigger and the rest of the non-white races that have been allowed to invade Europe. Thus our White Race must ever be aware of its need to get its priorities straight as a race and put an end, for all time, to nationalistic hatreds that can only have the effect of weakening us as a race and giving the other races the ability to destroy us. Thus we must wield the States that exist, or the new States that we create through secession, for the benefit of our race as a whole. It may even prove to be necessary for our racial preservation in the future that different States join together, even irrespective of nationality, as a means of uniting under a political order that is more beneficial to that racial preservation. If a government that is committed to our racial preservation takes power in one State, for example, and

has the means to assist that preservation in other, adjoining States, we can conceive of the people of those adjoining States deigning to join with it through secession. In any case the proposition that States must be mere instruments for our racial preservation becomes even more clear. Loyalty to our White Race demands that we use, create, or discard States as the situation that would benefit our race demands. It does not matter if we discard entire legal codes because we can always create new ones. It does not matter if we discard flags because we can always design new ones. It does not matter if we pull up various boundary markers because we can always put down new ones. However, if we lose the struggle for our racial existence, no new White Race can be created and we are obviously finished. Existence is always more important than anything else. The Racial Loyalist Party understands that and acts accordingly. Only when loyalty to our race is met through the actions of the State can we accept the rule of the State over us. Until then we either struggle to gain control of the State or we struggle to create a new State. The world did not come into existence through any State. Rather all States are the mere creations of men. We must create States that actually fulfill the purpose for which a State has value in the first place: the preservation of our kind.

In America specifically, only through the full and avowed repudiation of the anti-white attitudes of today will we have our victory. There can be no compromise with those attitudes that lead to our racial demise. Whereas the present society declares the mixing of the races to be a "strength," we Racial Loyalists declare it to be a hideous weakness. Whereas the present society glorifies the non-white races and ridicules White people at every turn, we Racial Loyalists salute our White people and attack their denigration. Whereas the present society apologizes for the White Man's conquest of the continent, we Racial Loyalists *honor* it and only wish that our ancestors had driven *all* of the Indians off the continent. Whereas the present society castigates our Founding Fathers for their racism, we Racial Loyalists rejoice in that racism but wish that they had made that racism explicitly, and permanently, part of the Constitution itself. Whereas the present society wants our White people to grovel in the dirt because of the fact that slavery of the black race was practiced in this country, we Racial Loyalists say that the freedom of the black race to rape, rob,

and rent asunder White people and their civilization has proven to be a far, far worse calamity for our own kind. Whereas the present society complains about how badly treated the slaves allegedly were, we Racial Loyalists are more concerned about the death of over 600,000 White people in a horrible fratricidal war that was induced by their misguided presence. Whereas the present society coddles today's Mexican invader, we glorify the defeat of the Mexican menace in the great Mexican-American war, honor Sam Houston, Davy Crockett, and the other heroes who fought it, and only wish that they had not been content with the annexation of half of Mexico in the 1840's but had taken the whole thing and driven the population southward so that we would not have had to deal with the Mexican invasion problem that we face today. Whereas the present society peddles White guilt, we Racial Loyalists demand White pride. Whereas the present society has sought to divorce what made America great from the White Racists who made it great, we Racial Loyalists realize who were responsible for its greatness. Thus not only do we Racial Loyalists not repudiate America's past as the present society does but we embrace it for the racist past that it is. Yes, America's Founding Fathers were racists and we are glad of it. Yes, America was founded as a racist society and we are glad of it. Yes, the accepted premise of the society was that the black man was inferior and the Indian a foe and we are glad of it. Thus it is we Racial Loyalists who are the epitome of Americanism, not the racial traitors who scorn our history and condemn those who made "America" possible in the first place.

It is thus the racial traitor who is anti-American, not us, as it is the racial traitor who condemns America's racist past. It is the racial traitor who has sought to turn America against its racist roots whereas we who are loyal to our White Race have never veered from that loyalty, the loyalty to our ancestors who built our country. Those who condemn America's racist past cannot be truer Americans than those who defend it and we Racial Loyalists must forever rebuke those who would try to make us out to be enemies of an America that was only made possible by a White racial consciousness in the first place. Our ancestors came, saw, and conquered the land for the White Race and no one else. There would be no United States here at all had White

people not made them. There would be no civilization here at all had White people not built it. It is thus we Racial Loyalists who are the *true* Americans, Americans who are *true* to our ancestors, *true* to the land that they forged through the conquest of their inferiors, and *true* to the race that they did it for. The problem is not that America was racist but that it was not racist *enough*. Had it been fully racist, fully *Racial Loyalist* to the core as we of the Racial Loyalist Party would have desired, no blacks would have been allowed into the country as slaves in the first place and the removal of the Indians would have been total. Nor would any other non-whites have ever been allowed into the country under any other circumstances. Thus we would have avoided altogether the threat to our racial existence that exists in America today. What the racial traitor hates about America's identity is the notion that it should be part and parcel of the White Race. Thus he has sought to change and destroy that identity. What we Racial Loyalists hate is that our White people were not more *faithful* to the racist identity of their country and consequently allowed all sorts of circumstances to gradually destroy it. We Racial Loyalists mean to restore as much of the White racist identity of our country as we can but unlike in the past, that identity will be *total* as will be the means to preserve it.

It may well be that the American Racial Loyalist is the most fanatical. This is because of the hundreds of years that we have had to deal with blatant racial problems and the fact that the very *existence* of "America" owes itself to the expulsion of the previous non-white occupiers of the land. While our brethren in Europe were sadly busy fighting one another, our ancestors here were coming together and circling their wagons against Indian attacks and voicing near universal contempt for the Negro. In Europe, without any constant racial threat or awareness, we thought of ourselves in terms of our different nationalities whereas in America, confronted with the presence of the hostile racial alien on a regular basis, we thought in terms of that which we had in common: the Whiteness of our skin. Thus, in other words, our minor differences in nationalities paled in consideration when we were confronted with radically different and hostile races altogether, races that, for their part, saw us only as the White people we were without regard to whatever different ethnicities

there existed within us. It would be a mistake to assume that this deep racial history will not reassert itself. America has become degenerated, yes, but where there is degeneration, there are those determined to end that degeneration and bring about *regeneration* in its stead.

Racial Loyalists of America! Your ancestors did not carve a civilization out of the wilderness and conquer from ocean to ocean just so that you, their descendants, should give it all up! They did not bleed on innumerable battlefields, toil innumerable hours, and give America its identity just so that you could let it all go! They built a great country for you and you must make it great again through the victory of the Racial Loyalist Party.

CHAPTER NINE

THE SIMPLICITY OF TRUTH

It has been said that “simplicity is the seal of truth” and we Racial Loyalists agree with that observation. Our truth is indeed simple and that is the way we like it. We are not interested in being distracted by the myriad complicated and artificial causes that come and go. Rather we are devoted to the basic and simple truth of the natural world. That natural world is a *racial* world; it has always *been* a racial world and it will always *be* a racial world. Every race in a state of Nature looks out for the best interests of its own kind and its own kind alone and thus so too do we Racial Loyalists. We are not interested in flouting Nature in other words; rather we are interested in obeying it. Racial Loyalty is the only legitimate cause that exists because it is the only *natural* cause that exists. All of the others are, at best, a meaningless distraction. People unfortunately tend to make complicated that which is simple. We Racial Loyalists correct that problem once and for all: we are simply for our race first, last, and always. We want the preservation and advancement of our race in all things and at all times. Every detail of our daily living in this world is subordinate to that basic principle.

The simplicity of the Racial Loyalist struggle thus seals its truth. We need not chase phantoms or theories. We need not pile tome upon tome upon a bookshelf in order to espouse our doctrine. What we say instead is simply that our White Race must live; that we must separate from the other races so that our culture, our genes, and our lives may be preserved; that we must have a political order of things that serves our own *kind* and no other interest; and that all that matters is the struggle to obtain these goals in the meantime. Every value that we have is a racial value; any value that is not racial is a *false* value. That which is declared to be important in the “popular culture” that today surrounds us is in fact not important. It is only our loyalty to our race, and our struggle for our race, that is important. Thus say we Racial Loyalists.

When we Racial Loyalists look at the events that occur around the world, we are neutral observers whenever the best interests of our

White Race are not involved. Indeed, we Racial Loyalists find much of that which passes for serious discussion in world affairs to be simply amusing and not of serious importance. We do not rally behind governments that are hostile to our racial life. We are not swept up in the various delusions that afflict the propagandized masses through their television sets. We are not part of any order of things that includes the other races in any way. We are not part of any multiracial “community,” society, or State. We are, in fact, behind enemy lines throughout the world and must deem that to be the case until the Racial Loyalist Party comes to power in each State. Every State must declare its loyalty to our race in both word and deed; until then it is our foe. No State can expect our support until it is Racial Loyalist. We are not the “loyal opposition” in other words; rather we are the *disloyal* opposition because loyalty to our White Race requires *disloyalty* to all States that are hostile to its best interests. We say this so that the matter may be clear; it is all too easy for a revolutionary party to become a *status quo* party through the passage of time and because of a negligent lack of understanding. We must always set ourselves apart from the current order even while we are working to replace it.

What we do politically we do for the furtherance of the Racial Loyalist cause and nothing else. For example, we do not run for office to serve the State; rather, we run for office to serve the cause. We do not participate in the present society in order to give it legitimacy; rather, we participate in the present society in order to change it into a Racial Loyalist society. If we join the military, we do not do so to protect the present State or even the country; rather we do so in order to gain skills and build character for the coming *Racial Loyalist* State and country. Every political activity for us is thus, in other words, a means to an end, not an end in itself, a means to obtain the Racial Loyalist State, society, and country through which our people may live and prosper.

It deserves repeating that much of that which passes for meaningful political, social, and other discussion today has no value whatever; hence we Racial Loyalists do not fall into the trap of being led astray from our true purpose by such discussions. Rather we recognize the distractions for what they are. Often the Jewish-controlled media and the Jewish-controlled governments will in fact

deliberately concoct phony issues in order to distract our White people from what is really important: their cultural, genetic, and biological survival. Hence why every “mainstream” newspaper and television station reports the same “news,” the same gossip, and the same scandals. The intent is to make sure that our White people are immersed in concerns that have nothing to do with what really matters so that they never take action for what *does* matter: the future of their kind. And even those who *care* about their White Race all too often fall into this trap, finding themselves engulfed in side issues that neutralize themselves as an actual force for their people’s future. For example, they will campaign tooth and nail to “repeal the income tax,” “restore the Constitution,” “end the Federal Reserve,” and fight to end a host of other problems while ignoring the most obvious and basic struggle of all: the preservation and advancement of our racial life. We Racial Loyalists, on the other hand, must be immune from such distractions, calculated either by our foes or unwittingly subscribed to by our friends, for the issue is indeed *race* and no other. Every meaningful issue falls within the racial context; no meaningful issue falls outside of that context. Thus the true issue is not whether the (Jewish-controlled) U.S.A. should invade yet another country, for example. Nor is it whatever that Jewish-controlled government, or any other Jewish-controlled government, says is important. Nor is it the latest propaganda on the television news, including the attempts to herd the thoughts of the people into a pen like sheep. Rather the issue is our racial survival and advancement in this world. Every event in the world has significance only in relation to that overarching issue. The constant thought for us must be, “what does this discussion have to do with the future of my White Race?” If the answer is nothing then it means nothing. Victory will only come if we go forward in a straight line, avoiding all detours. We must be the master of all events; no event must be the master of us.

The program of loyalty to our White Race, as set forth by this manifesto, is thus the only program that is needed. We need not enter the intellectual rat race of the other parties, parties that allow themselves to be bogged down by minutiae because they have no natural, organic foundation. Since our White Race *is* the Racial Loyalist Party, where we stand and what we fight for is always

abundantly clear. We leave it to the Jews and their lackeys to formulate intricate programs, doctrines, and theories that no one can really understand, that are constantly changing, and that lack any natural value in the first place. The world is not a theory. It is rather a place of blood and soil. We Racial Loyalists thus fight for our blood and seek to preserve the soil for that blood. It is only when people substitute artificial loyalties for the natural loyalty of race that the world becomes a complicated place. We Racial Loyalists thus despise the effort to remove the thinking of our people from the natural world; rather, we restore the thinking of our people to that natural world with full force. It was a tragedy, for instance, that our White Race was once divided against itself over the artificial and pernicious Jewish communist ideology; the world is no more about “dialectical materialism” than it is about how many angels can dance upon the head of a *pin* and yet our people were duped into thinking that an artificial worldview based on economic resentment was worthy of their deep and fanatical attention. This is because of a failure to realize, once again, that simplicity is the seal of truth. Any political or economic theory that is complicated is *false*. Man’s superior intelligence to that of the animals does not mean that he must have a complicated, confused political life. Rather, in the case of our White Race, we are simply called upon to do that which is good for that race in all things and at all times, to look upon the world with our own point of view for our own benefit. Obviously that means that we must have a White Race that is at peace with itself and not at war; that we must have homogeneous countries of our own so that there may be no more cultural, genetic, and physical destruction of our kind; that we must have good employment for our people so that they may be able to provide for their families; that we must have a psychologically and physically healthy people led by those with their best interests at heart; that we must have a culture that *improves* our race instead of tears it down; and that we must, in sum, devote ourselves to permanent *racial* values and not the transitory values of the moment. Thus Racial Loyalty *itself* sets forth the path for our people. Loyalty to our race *itself* provides the answer to every question and the solution to every problem. It is not the freedom of the individual that is the path to prosperity but rather it is the freedom of the race to survive and

thrive. It is not the verbiage of the intellectual upon which truth rests but rather the victory of obedience to the natural world. Communism was a false doctrine on its face because it had nothing to do with race; so is every other doctrine that follows such a path. We Racial Loyalists thus know that this manifesto of Racial Loyalty replaces the artificial manifesto of communism as well as every other manifesto which would purport to give our people a view of the world that is divorced from Nature and which would divide our race into opposing camps. We know that there is in fact *no such thing* as our White people being naturally divided against each other; rather we are naturally all one in and for our White Race. Hence Racial Loyalty puts an end to the artificial divisions that have plagued our kind. There is no more communism or capitalism, liberalism or conservatism, bourgeois or proletariat, democrat or republican, or any other opposing forces within our kind; rather, there is only our White Race and our loyalty to that race. In our race we find our calling, our mission, and our identity. We find the basis for all our thought and action. We unite in the oneness that we are.

Our truth has come late but not too late; our people can be rescued from the poison, the foolishness, and the ignorance that has engulfed them. They can be made to see the forest and not just the few individual trees. They can be made to have a sense of direction instead of being plagued with confusion and self-destructiveness. Racial Loyalty answers the question, “what is the meaning of life?” with total clarity: the meaning of life is *the furtherance of our kind*, plain and simple. Our task in this world is thus not a complicated one. It is to do for our kind, our *race*, to the utmost of our power just as every other creature does in Nature. Everything within that context is a detail; it may be an important detail but it is still only a detail. The substance remains the same. When it is understood that the physical world is a *racial* world in that it is composed of races, all of them involved in a struggle for survival and thrival, the meaning of life for every creature, including us as White people, becomes very clear. A “search” for truth is thus no longer necessary; the truth rather is before our eyes everywhere we look in Nature’s realm. We seek the good for our kind and we avoid the bad. We defeat all threats to our racial existence, threats that come primarily from the other races of men

because they are *able* to threaten us, unlike the other creatures. We evolve our race to an ever higher level physically, mentally, and culturally. In Racial Loyalty we fulfill the mission that is inborn in every creature. We do not concoct artificial missions; we take what is natural and we run with it. If one should wish to find the truth on his television set, it is the *National Geographic Wild* channel to which he should turn because that is where it is: Nature. There are no mongrels scampering about in Nature. There are no “multiracial” communities. There is no race sacrificing its own best interests to that of another race, ever, in any way. There is no race that is ever willing to *undermine* its own best interests in favor of those of another race. Rather there is total chauvinism for each race *and its victory in the struggle with the others is its right*. No race feels a sense of guilt for its success and nor should we. Rather it is our duty to expand to the limit of our natural capabilities and to rejoice in our so doing. There is no such thing as a confused race in Nature. There is no such thing as a divided race in Nature. There is no such thing as a regretful race in Nature. There is no such thing as a race that hates itself in Nature. There is no such thing as a neurotic race in Nature. Rather there is the unbounded joy of loving one’s friends, hating one’s enemies, and living one’s life to the fullest within the racial context into which we are all born.

Hence what we see with our race today is an artificial circumstance. We see White people working to put food in the bellies of the other races. We see White people allowing millions of the other races into their habitat. We see White people working feverishly to save the lives of the other races while their own numbers dwindle due to a lack of childbirths. We see White people breed with the other races. We see White people forfeit their own culture in favor of that of the other races. We see White people utterly forsake their own best interests as a race. None of this is natural, normal, or healthy. It is in fact a sickness, a sickness that must be healed whatever the cost. The Racial Loyalist Party takes up that effort with the zeal it requires. There can be no compromise with any state of affairs that leads to our demise. Rather that state of affairs must be ruthlessly eliminated itself so that our race may live.

We are happy to be radicals in this point of view. Indeed, we do not see the value in coddling anything that hurts the cultural, genetic, and

biological existence of our people. Rather we must prevail in our struggle for that existence, attacking any and all conditions that would harm it. The present world is not set in stone. That which is entrenched to the detriment of our race can be dug up and discarded. The plastic, mongrel society can be replaced with a natural one and that is the task before us.

The only worthwhile politics are thus identity politics, the politics of our racial identity. All other politics are meaningless distractions that our race can ill afford in what is seemingly, but unnecessarily, the twilight of its existence. Indeed, the only reason why our White Race is in the predicament in which it finds itself today is because we made our politics about everything *but* our identity. We missed the forest for the trees; we were distracted by the details of living and thus ignored our racial life itself. That we did this as a race is understandable; to be understandable though is not to excuse the continuation of the error now, today, and in the future. Rather, politics must be restored to its only legitimate purpose: the preservation and furtherance of our kind. A happy, healthy, and intact White Race is the only call to duty of political effort; with the Racial Loyalist Party, that call to duty is enshrined forevermore.

CHAPTER TEN

THE SCOURGE OF RACIAL TREASON

With the exception of maybe Iceland, there is today no place on earth that White people can call their own.

Our lands are invaded at will by the other races, the traitors in government helping the invaders all along the way. Every country that used to be ours is now being overrun, our cultures being destroyed, our genes being mixed, our lives being murdered in the streets and elsewhere. Our women are the mere playthings of the other races while our cowardly “men” fail to raise a peep in protest. Our children ape the other races in speech, mannerisms, and mentalities and forget who they are.

Before our eyes we witness the hideous spectacle of our superior White Race being annihilated in every way from the face of this earth, with our own White people helping in the annihilation. We Racial Loyalists call that treason to our kind, treason that must be stopped before it is too late. There is nothing that is more important.

Only one hundred years ago we were the undisputed masters of the world, there being no threat to our racial existence anywhere. Our culture was firmly intact, our genes were protected from mixture by law and basic morality, and no person of another race dared violently lay his hands on a member of our race anywhere without expecting, and receiving, extreme punishment. If someone had said in 1914 that in only one hundred years time that things would change to the point where all of the White countries of the world would find themselves overrun by the other races and that the White Race would itself be *aiding* in that effort, no one would have believed him. No one would have believed that blacks would be allowed to rape our women in *Norway* by the thousands. No one would have believed that “Muhammed” would be the most popular name for a newborn son in *Sweden*. No one would have believed that Arabs would be allowed to openly call for the destruction of England on the streets of *London*. No one would have believed that Turks would be allowed to take over entire cities of *Germany*. No one would have believed that Mexico would be allowed to take over the southwest of *the United States*, and

without the firing of a shot at that! No one would have believed such things because treason to our race and its best interests was not rife then. Today though, it is.

Those White people who hold political and judicial office today have indeed betrayed their own kind. They have opened the gates of our countries to the non-white invaders. They have, in fact, done everything possible to destroy our racial future on this earth. They are thus responsible for the rape, robbery, and murder of our people that has resulted and the day must come when they are held accountable for their actions.

The money that we earn through our own labor is taken from us and given to the other races so that they may proliferate and crowd us off the face of the earth. Our soldiers guard the borders of the non-white races while our own borders are overrun by those non-white races. In the name of addressing past wrongs that our race supposedly committed against the other races, our own race is wronged hideously. The conditions that are necessary for our own survival as a race are in fact denied to us. The colonizers of the world are now the colonized and nothing is left to us for our own future.

We are forced against our will to live with those not of our own kind and yet our rulers have the gall to say that we live in “freedom.” What a sorry “freedom” it is though when we cannot say with confidence today that there will even *be* a White Race in another one hundred years, that nothing we cherish is protected today by the State in the slightest, and when our culture, our genes, and our very lives are under constant attack because we are denied a land of our own! What a pathetic “freedom” it is that our race is duped into giving up every societal condition that would enable it to survive! What a disgusting “freedom” it is that our race would allow the despoilment of its very existence! Even the lowest of animal has the natural right to guard its own habitat so that it and its kind may continue to exist; yet this same basic right is denied to us White people who have, by far, the most to lose. Even the lowest of animal will defend its habitat from intrusion from rival races; yet it is demanded of White people that we forfeit our own habitat altogether in favor of *our* racial rivals, indeed our enemies! Everything that we have built for our own kind thus finds itself subverted on the altar of our self-inflicted genocide; every weapon that

we used to point at our foes is now pointed at ourselves instead. Such is the sickness of the racial treason that is upon us, the enemy of everything that we hold dear. Such is the sickness of racial treason that we must destroy before we are destroyed by *it*. Thus say we Racial Loyalists.

For in this world, a race is either loyal to its own culture, genes, and lives or it is treasonous to them, and that treason will, unless stopped, cause its demise. There is no middle ground that exists. There is either the flourishing of our racial life or its degradation and destruction. Which scenario is going on today is clear to anyone who has thought the matter through. Indeed, all one need do to witness the degradation of our race and the erosion of its future is to open one's eyes. However, due to the self-derision of our White people that exists today, they still do not care. Our task as Racial Loyalists then is to reverse that sick apathy.

Our White people have in fact been conditioned to *hate* their own kind and it is this self-hatred that is most responsible for the leading of our kind to its doom. Thus the real problem lies within our own race, not with the other races. It is treason by our White people that makes our cultural, genetic, and biological destruction possible in the first place. If we end that treason, our race will once again pursue its own best interests with full vigor and it will necessarily thrive as a result. On the other hand, if we fail to end that treason, it will soon be no more. We have far more foes deliberately arrayed against our racial survival today *among our own White people* than among the other races; these traitors are a hundred times more harmful to the future of our race than those of the non-white races who are merely minding their own business in their own territories thousands of miles away from us. It is the White sellouts in power who have hurt us the most, those who have abandoned any and all loyalty to our racial best interests.

Decades of television mind manipulation of the masses work hand in hand with the treason of government officials to destroy all consciousness of our value as a race. Hence why it is that the man who merely loves his own White Race stands today as the most reviled of all men. There are, in fact, White people who actually *pride* themselves on hating those who have taken up the struggle for their

racial future; thus our own people would gleefully poison the wells of their own sustenance and chop down the tree of their own future. Little do they realize that, without our intact and prevalent White Race whose continued racial existence they have so little regard for, the quality of life that gives them the ability to so smugly harbor and preach their anti-white nonsense in the first place will come to a crashing end. Their non-white buddies will in fact destroy everything they hold dear, including “liberal” civilization itself.

As we Racial Loyalists are so painfully aware, our White people today fight for everything *but* their own racial best interests; a thousand “causes” will grip their hearts and minds but the cause of their own kind is left totally out of the mix. Not only that but our White people *deliberately* fight tooth and nail to advance the *other* races to *the detriment of their own race*. Nowhere in Nature is such a perverse phenomenon ever witnessed but because our race stands today totally divorced from Nature and from a mode of living that is in accord with her laws, it fails to realize or appreciate that it is partaking in a course of conduct that would extinguish it from the face of the earth. In Nature, no race is ever foolish enough to abandon its own best interests in favor of the best interests of another race but with White people, their natural instincts have been sapped by intellectual distractions galore that would expunge the fact that they have a racial existence in the first place. Hence why treason to our race and its best interests is so widespread: without the recognition that we have a unique racial existence that has value and that by natural right and obligation must be preserved, governments and individuals are bound to engage in conduct that undermines that existence at every turn. We end up losing everything: our quality of life, our freedom to live in accord with our own racial nature in a society that is reflective of that nature, our culture, our genetic stock, and our very lives themselves. We forfeit all that is rightfully ours for our own joy; we cancel out our own existence from the face of the earth.

The simple fact of the matter is that every expenditure of time, energy, money, and otherwise on behalf of the other races only creates a threat to our own race that would otherwise not exist. Not only do the burgeoning non-white races annex literally everything that

is ours over time through sheer numbers but our own will to live is itself sapped and extinguished. Thus racial treason is an extremely insidious enemy. It does not say outright, “your White Race must die” and thus evoke widespread, offended reaction to such an obvious declaration of hostility to all who bear a White skin; rather, it stealthily undermines our *ability* to survive as a race with its relentless gradualism and its claim of beneficial intent. Not understanding that different races necessarily create different societies, both wonderful ones and horrible ones because that is in their *nature*, the racial traitor proceeds to assist in the destruction of the society of his own race through the advocacy of the other races within his society. Due to this advocacy, the non-white races proliferate like maggots in the rotten corpse of what *had been* a vibrant, healthy, and happy order of things for the only race that ever should have mattered to our brethren in the first place, our own, and the succeeding generations pay the price for the horrors that the racial traitor has inflicted upon his own kind, not knowing just how wonderful their lives could have been. It is assumed instead that the low quality of life that they are compelled to live is a natural state of affairs when it is, in reality, anything but.

It must be considered one of the most foolish things in the world to think that different races have the same vision for how the world should be and that they have the same inherent capacity to build and maintain a high quality of life. All observation and experience reveal that this is not even remotely so. Nevertheless, blinded by his fabricated ideals, the racial traitor proceeds as if everything that was spawned by the unique genetic existence of the White Race is just as easily capable of being created and maintained by races that have a widely different genetic makeup, and he presumes that these races will even *want* to preserve that which was created by the White Race too. Instead, every society that we created is torn down as is inevitable when races proliferate within it who did not create it in the first place. The society instead comes to reflect the nature of those races, a nature that is as different as their different appearance. What also never seems to occur to the racial traitor is the simple reality that, if the races were really “the same” as one another and thus interchangeable as he would like to believe, they never would have created such drastically different societies in those lands where they

originally lived in the first place. Rather, what the other races have without the White Man is a reflection of what they *are*; if they are “less fortunate,” it is because Nature did not favor them with those genes that made *us* fortunate. If they have a lower quality of life from whence they came, that is because the quality of their genes is commensurate with that life, for every creature, when left to its own devices, will create an order of things that is in its *nature*. In the end, helping the black man to live like a White man, for instance, neither helps the black man nor the White because the nature of the black man rebels against it and the White man suffers from the presence of a being who does not share his own nature and his values that spring from that nature. In any case, the society eventually comes crashing down, the black man reverting to his true nature and the White man struggling to restore a society and civilization that never should have been subjected to the integration of different races in the first place.

However, with the proliferation of the non-white races everywhere now that our White Race lives, this is by no means an easy task. Their presence is instead a constant source of friction that makes it difficult to subsequently create a new, stable order of things that is finally conducive to our own racial survival. While the Jew certainly knows what he is doing in this regard, his having “brought the races together” with the intent all along that the White Race be destroyed in the process, the racial traitor generally does not and has no clue that his own descendants will face absolute horror due to the conduct he so foolishly partakes in today, the horror of outright extermination at the hands of the non-white races whom he had so stupidly sought to help during his lifetime but whose inflated and artificial power now has the ability to rid the world of the resented and hated White Man altogether. Such is the tragedy that the racial traitor would cause to his own kind. For make no mistake: the other races have always hated the White Race and they always will, just as all rival races hate each other in Nature. They will proceed to exterminate the White Race should they ever attain the power to do so. It is only the racial traitor who, in his general naiveté, would think that the state of rivalry that is endemic to all life can be forsaken and eliminated when it comes to the races of man, that there will be no more hostility between races just because he would dream it to be so. On the contrary, it is only through the

strength of the very White civilization that the racial traitor is so keen on castigating and overthrowing that the non-whites are prevented from victimizing the White Race wholesale, including the racial traitors themselves. Thus the neck of the racial traitor is saved by the very White civilization that he is trying to bring down. And yet he persists in his destructive course of action all the same, oblivious of the fact that the future of the world that he is fighting to bring about would be as dark as the races whom he professes to care so much about.

For in this world, the simple fact of the matter is that helping a rival race *always* harms one's own race. Let that help be called what it will, "compassion" or otherwise, it does not matter: it is treason to our own race, its best interests, and its future. All assistance that is provided by one race to another race is a form of *power*, power that the receiving race will use, ultimately, to displace the race that provided it. This fact is vividly displayed today of course whereby the assistance (power) that has been provided by the White Race to the non-white races is being used to displace the culture, genes, and lives of the White Race all over the world. In effect then, to assist a rival race is to *empower* that rival race and to empower that rival race is to give it the ability to harm your own race in the future. Instead, it is always in the best interests of our White Race to keep the other races as far away from us as possible and to let them be as *weak* as possible. By doing so, no threat to our kind is able to exist. It is power, after all, that enables a race to pose a threat to its rivals; a lack of power, on the other hand, prevents any such threat. A rival race is *always* a potential threat to one's own race, especially when it is allowed and enabled to infest and overwhelm your country from within.

Every misfortune that befalls our White Race today at the hands of or due to the presence of the other races could have been avoided had our race simply heeded and obeyed these basic principles, principles that really should have been obvious all along had we merely observed the natural world all around us. Not only is that natural world "racist" but it is nothing *but* racist. It is in fact *racial loyalist* in its entirety: *one would be hard pressed to find anywhere in Nature even a single act of racial treason* and there is certainly nothing in Nature like the kind of racial treason with which our White Race is afflicted today. Instead, every race in the natural world is

totally devoted to its own kind without exception. The racial traitor would overthrow this natural state of affairs and thus destroy the welfare of his own kind in the process. He would subvert the only way of life by which his own kind is able to survive and thrive. He adds himself to the ranks of the enemies of his kind in ignorance and foolishness; he makes the natural struggle for survival that his race must wage, like every other creature, artificially much harder than it ever needed to be. He would cause the destruction of all that is great through his treachery against that which is responsible for the greatness: his folk, his blood, his race, his kind. He would cause the destruction of that which makes all higher life and living possible.

Notably, the reason why the races of men love animals and other creatures is because they can *afford* to; since Man is able to dominate the other forms of life so totally, he can afford to have compassion and love for the other creatures of the world which pose no threat to his survival and well-being in any way and which also provide aesthetic pleasure to his own existence. We can love animals because they do not, and *cannot*, pose a threat to our own kind, quite simply, and they furthermore have a sense of innocence to their nature that we find charming for the very reason that men lack it. No one can imagine, for example, that the grizzly bear race or the horned owl race would ever or *could* ever pose a threat to the survival of the White Race or the civilization of that race for that is simply not within their nature or capability. Nor do they have any interest whatever in doing so. Rather, it is *from other men* that men find a threat to what they hold dear and the attitude towards those men must be different accordingly. Grizzly bears, for example, do not rape our women and nor do they tear down our culture and civilization in any respect. Instead, it is the other races of *men* which do this and they do this precisely because they are *able* to. It is thus the races of *men* and *only* the races of men that have the potential to destroy everything that we hold dear. Hence it can never be proper to have the same affection and compassion for these rival races that we can spare for those other creatures that could never threaten our racial existence even if they *wanted* to. There is no risk to the existence of the White Race at their hands, paws, beaks, or otherwise. However, the moment an individual animal *does* pose a threat to someone, we can see how quickly that the affection and

compassion that was previously harbored goes straight out the window: since we are now faced with a threat, such affection and compassion is dispensed without a second thought, on instinct. Thus we can see that it is the threat, or lack thereof, that determines the natural attitudes that we harbor towards the other races of this earth, as it should be. The races of animals are never a threat to the races of men; only isolated individuals sometimes are. With the other races of men, however, a potential threat is always there since these races have the capability of displacing and destroying our culture, our genes, and our lives.

It has, in sum, always been *men* that have posed a threat to other men. It is *men* who destroy each other and it is the races of *men* that threaten our continued racial existence. When we help to preserve the races of animals, we do nothing that could possibly hurt the existence of our own race in any way. When we assist the non-white races on the other hand, we assist rivals who have the ability to gradually drive our own race from the face of the earth and who are in fact doing so right now before our very eyes. It is their presence that destroys our culture, genes, and lives. In Nature, it is always those races which pose a *threat* to one's own race that constitute one's foes. So too is that the case among the races of men. The racial traitor, for his part, is generally oblivious of the fact that a threat exists at all and is thus in ignorance that he is increasing the threat to his own kind by his actions. He helps the other races to *supplant* the existence of his own race. He helps the other races to *annex* that which had formerly been possessed and enjoyed by his own kind. He, as stated earlier, adds himself to the roster of the enemies of his own people, an enemy that is all the more dangerous because he is on the inside and because he can furthermore use the racial superiority that he possesses against the very race that bestowed it upon him. Thus our White Race finds itself confronted not only by the rival non-white races who would expand and annex at our expense but it finds itself confronted also by the White racial traitor who would cause our race to war with itself. Under such a scenario, even a race of *gods* would find it difficult to preserve itself but with a race of *men* it can hardly be surprising that our race finds itself in the situation that it today finds itself, a situation where it is undermined at every turn by the racial traitor from within,

the racial traitor who attacks the very right of our people to exist and who helps the other races to attack it too.

It is unsurprising then why we Racial Loyalists posit racial loyalty versus racial treason as being the true battle between good and evil in this world and why we are determined to frame all considerations in those terms. There is that which is good for our race and there is that which is bad. There are those who are loyal to the future of their White Race and there are those who are traitors to that future. Since the preservation of our race is good, those who are loyal to that preservation are acting in a way that is good while, on the other hand, those who are disloyal to that preservation are acting in a way that is evil. All other considerations involving races are essentially beside the point. Since our race has total value, it is that value which preserves and enhances that value which must be the good in this world and it is that which erodes and destroys that which must be the bad. The Racial Loyalist is the force for the former; the racial traitor is the force for the latter. The sooner that the racial traitor is called what he is and exposed for what he is, the sooner it will be plain to all which force is the right one and to which all morality involving race adheres.

Since the racial traitor has no understanding of or obedience to the natural world, he also does not realize that it is his actions which are responsible for the grotesque overpopulation of the world by the non-white races, a problem that never happens among the other races of life since they totally adhere to Nature's law of racial chauvinism. In other words, when races devote themselves entirely to their own kind, there is no such thing as their overpopulation such as what we are seeing today among the artificially-supported non-white races. Instead, there is *balance*, each race keeping the population of the others *in check*. By helping the other races, the racial traitor has thus caused the artificial expansion of their numbers far beyond any sensible and sustainable level and he has caused untold damage to the natural environment as well. Nor does he have the slightest clue as to how the incessant growth of the non-white population—a growth that he is responsible for—may be brought under control in the future. Instead he keeps aiding the other races with reckless abandon as if the land and the resources of the earth were infinite, which they are not. There are always “more mouths to feed” because he is the one

who brought that situation about. There are always more desperately poor children of the other races because the numbers of these races are inflated, inflated as a result of the foolish assistance that the racial traitor has bestowed upon them. Thus the racial traitor ends up only *expanding the misery* of the non-white races whom he is so devoted to helping. The more he helps them, the more of them there are, and the more of them there are, the more impossible it becomes for him to eradicate the suffering that he claims to deplore. Thus the deeds of the racial traitor in assisting the other races are a failure by his own measure. He offers no explanation whatever as to how a human population that never stops increasing is supposed to find the food upon which to live or how the world itself can cope with it. He offers no explanation for how races who could not feed themselves when they were relatively few in numbers will be able to do so when they number in the *billions*, and what is to happen when the White Man and his civilization that fed them is no more. Thus the racial traitor would not only cause the non-white races to overrun his own kind but he would also cause vast misery within the non-white races themselves due to their inflated populations, populations that cannot ultimately be sustained. In short, the racial traitor ends up only making the world a worse place for *everyone*. He causes the expansion of the numbers of the non-whites who had already been living in abject poverty as it was. He imposes these races upon White society and civilization for which they are psychologically and physiologically ill-suited. By aiding the other races, he destroys the natural balance of human life that would have otherwise existed and with it, humanity itself. That is the price to be paid when a race foolishly deigns to assist its rivals.

By means of analogy, the situation that the racial traitor causes in the world is similar to what would happen if there were to suddenly appear millions of extra lions on the plains of Africa: the lions would quickly overrun and decimate all of the other animals. However, they themselves would then starve as a result. Thus their sudden, unnatural increase in population would *not* have been beneficial in the long run. The same essential thing is happening today with the races of men as a result of the actions of the racial traitor: the numbers of the non-white races are being artificially inflated to ridiculous proportions and our White Race is being driven off the face of the

earth in the process. However, if the White Race disappears, so will the billions of surplus numbers of the non-white races which only exist in the first place because of the assistance and influence that the White Man has (foolishly) bestowed upon them. All assistance given by one race to the other races thus creates an artificial state of affairs; if the bestowing race should cease to exist, it is inevitable that that artificial state of affairs will cease to exist too and that the natural order of things will be restored. Races that did not create a high standard of living on their own cannot and will not maintain that high standard of living once the bestowing race is gone. Races that could not feed themselves when they were on their own will not be able to feed themselves when they are on their own again. Thus the racial traitor not only destroys his own race with his actions but he ends up causing the widespread hunger and resulting depopulation of the artificially expanded non-white races, something that is bound to occur once the White Race is no longer around to sustain that population with its aid and influence. Thus all of the efforts of the racial traitor to supposedly “make the world a better place” end up resulting in death and destruction for everybody. He *increases* the suffering in the world. He destroys the natural order of things and thus brings about chaos. By betraying the best interests of his own race and assisting in its overthrow at the hands of the non-white races, he kills the goose that laid the golden egg.

Just as invading *armies* have been known to destroy peoples and civilizations throughout history, so too do invading *races* and yet the racial traitor helps them in their work! It is little wonder then why we call them *traitors* just as we would call those people traitors who would help a foreign army invade and despoil their own country. Nor is their wrongdoing lessened by the fact that it takes longer for a *racial* invasion to destroy our people than it takes for an *army* invasion to destroy our people. Destruction is destruction, after all, regardless of the time involved. Those who would aid and indeed cause the destruction of their own race deserve the appellation of “traitor” just as does anyone else who would betray his own people. There is no free pass just because there are those who fail to realize that our *race* is entitled to the loyalty that it deserves. There is no free pass for failing to understand the value of our own kind.

As we know, the racial traitor in effect takes the side of the other races against that of his own race. His sympathies are all for the other races while the needs and wants of his own race are disdained and ignored. The racial traitor feels the pain of the other races but cares nothing about the pain that he causes to his own people. For example, he will push for the racial integration of White neighborhoods and yet not care when White people are raped, robbed, and murdered as a result. He will rig the laws of the country so that hordes of non-whites may be able to invade and dispossess the White inhabitants. He will also look the other way in order to enable the non-whites to *illegally* invade the country too. If he is a business owner, he will in fact *demand* the non-white invasion so that he can deny his White people a decent wage. He will impose so-called “affirmative action” policies so that less qualified black and brown workers can be promoted over more qualified White people or so that White people can be denied employment altogether. He will advocate for the “rights” of every race *but* his own, including the “right” of illegal immigrant invaders to remain within the invaded country, the “right” of the non-white invaders to collect welfare benefits siphoned off from the beleaguered White inhabitants, the “right” of the non-white races to become the majority population wherever White people live, and the “right” of the non-white races to take over literally *everything* that White people have no matter how great or small. *Nothing* that White people have is protected from the machinations of the racial traitor who is ever alert for anything that happens to still be in the hands of our White people alone, alert so that he can quickly fight to “remedy” that supposedly horrible situation by integrating it with the other races, by force of law if necessary.

Indeed, “law” (coercion) is his greatest tool with which he betrays his own people and he proceeds to dress up the most despicable acts of treason to his own kind in laws so that the people will be all the more duped from realizing that there really *is* a war that the racial traitor is deliberately waging against his own kind. The people assume instead that some kind of normal, proper state of affairs is really in existence since what is going on is mandated by “the law.” Hence the resistance to the treason against our race that would otherwise form fails to do so, the people failing to realize, as usual, that that which is

“legal” has nothing to do with whether it is *right*, or even if they do, deciding that nothing can be done because the treason is protected by “the law.” The people become used to the treason that is everywhere around them, that has gone on for generations, and which is enforced by “the law” that presumably bears some kind of relationship to some kind of social good. In reality, “the law” is just another weapon that the racial traitor uses to destroy his own people, thus losing whatever legitimacy on that basis that it would otherwise have. The legal treason to our race is of course treason to our race all the same; the sanction of “the law” only *adds* to the depravity with which we are today confronted, that the racial traitor would use that which is supposed to *protect* our kind to destroy us too.

The racial traitor is thus the ultimate pervert. He perverts society by making it multiracial. He perverts law by turning it into a betrayal of his own people and its future. He perverts any sense of a true community by imposing those of uncommon race upon it. He perverts the blood of his own race by causing its mixture with that of the other races. He perverts his own culture by imposing the “cultures” of the other races upon it. He perverts the natural sentiments of love and hate by loving the other races and hating his own race. He perverts all psychologically healthy living for his own race by filling its society with hostile, vicious, and primitive races who perpetually keep the society in a state of degeneracy, chaos, and dread. He perverts what *ought* to be a secure, happy, and healthy future for his own race and turns it instead into an insecure, miserable, and sick future. The damage done by treason to our race is thus without limit. It has struck at our very soul. It would divest us of our very root and branch as a people and would leave us without value blowing about in the wind.

Since our race is far more important than any country, it follows that racial treason is far worse than any treason to a country. As important as the country may be, it can never be as important as the race itself that gives all countries their worth in the first place. It is *people* who come first before the *place* where they live—their country—not the place where they live coming before the people themselves. That this should be obvious is an understatement and yet the simple fact of the matter is that nearly all White people today have this rank of priorities totally backwards in their minds: they have great regard for

the *country* but little to *no* regard for their *race*. They will fight tooth and nail to defend their *country* but will refuse to form even a *fist* in the defense of their *race*. They will salute those who serve the *country* in times of war but hate and despise those who serve their *White Race* in the very war for its survival that is occurring right now. Their minds are thus confused about what is really important and it is we Racial Loyalists who must (finally) set matters straight. Who and what we *are* always comes before where we *live*. The preservation of our *kind* always comes before the preservation of any sort of geographical, political, or social order in which our kind happens to *live*. *Life* must always come before the place of *living*. No matter what ever happens to the various countries in which our *White* people live, an intact *White Race* can always rectify matters. On the other hand, if the culture, genes, and lives of our *White* people are destroyed, whatever happens to the countries of the world in the future must naturally be a matter of complete indifference to us. We Racial Loyalists can thus marvel at the fact that our *White* people today can have such an opposition to treason to their country and yet not only tolerate but *participate* in the rampant treason to their own kind. Instead, it is *racial* treason that is a hundred times more reprehensible.

We would challenge anyone to provide a sensible reason as to why the place where our race *lives* is more important than our race itself. It cannot be done. Thus all of the supposed “devotion to the country” that the raceless “patriot” likes to bandy about, along with his *lack* of devotion to his race, is a grotesque and idiotic foolishness that must be overthrown. There is no country that could ever be more important than the well-being and preservation of the *White Race* itself because nothing can ever matter more than what we are. Just as all of the other races of life in Nature always rank race before space in their list of priorities, so too is that the natural path for the races of *men*. Loyalty to country over that of loyalty to race among men is in fact an artificial construct that only arose in the first place because people doubted and suppressed their natural instincts. And, needless to say, there is no such thing in Nature, *ever*, as a society of different races within the same country who all ignore their own racial best interests in favor of the supposed best interests of the “country.” Rather, every race of creature on this earth naturally looks out for its own kind

exclusively, the territory that it inhabits only having value to it *because it enables it to fulfill that task*. Thus there is no such thing in Nature as loyalty to a territory (country) having priority over that of *racial* loyalty. Rather, it is loyalty to the *race* that impels races to stake out and defend territories (countries) so that their *race* may survive and thrive. Every country in Nature is thus only a tool for *racial* purposes; never is it the case that “the country” is allowed to forsake and supplant those racial purposes. Thus the entire value of a country depends upon whether it benefits the *race* that is inhabiting it, not the reverse, and the idea that “the country” should have more of our loyalty than our race is absurd.

When understood in this light, the prevalent idea that exists today of country loyalty being more important than racial loyalty is truly bizarre. It is a subversion of the natural order of things and is a perversion of what makes a country important in the first place: *that it protects our racial survival*. That is what territory (country) in Nature is all about. No race of animal, insect, or whatever in Nature has the slightest interest in inhabiting a country *without* regard to the best interests of its own kind. Indeed, the whole point of the habitation in the first place is so that those best interests may be fulfilled. Only Man in his arrogance would turn all this around and think that the country is more important than his race, his race which had given value to the country that he inhabits in the first place. It is truly an asinine idea and yet we Racial Loyalists realize that it is today prevalent everywhere, *but only within our White Race*. However, just as loyalty to economic “class” has fallen in importance to loyalty to *country* now throughout the White world and with good reason, so too must loyalty to country fall to racial loyalty in the future, for in the end, it is race and *only* race that provides whatever value that any classes and countries happen to have as a consequence of the existence of that race. In other words, all values in Nature are *racial* values and the value of everything else springs from that source. A country is only a means for a race to *live*; it can thus never be more important than that racial life itself. No race in Nature ever puts its territory before *itself*. Rather, the territory is a mere means to the end of providing for its own sustenance. Nature is *racist*, not “patriotic.” Whatever love of country exists flows from the struggle to preserve one’s own kind. Defense of

the country flows from the drive to preserve the *race*.

It is thus in that sense that our country is important and it is only in that sense. It is, in effect loyalty to the *race* which gives loyalty to the country its basis. Our country is important because *we* are important. The value of the country derives from our *own* value. Hence treason to our very existence as a race has to be worse than any purported treason to the country where it lives and the mentality of today that would betray the future of our White Race in favor of the vague purported needs of a “country” is a grotesque perversion of why a country is important in the first place. Any loyalty to a country that would destroy our kind is not only worthless, but dangerous. It is the mindless exaltation of a land over that of our people themselves.

It is always in fact in reference to *people* that men decide whether something is good or bad, invocations of “country” notwithstanding. The preservation of ourselves must obviously come before anything else. Indeed, everything else has value only so long as it flows from that racial preservation. Thus it is treason to the *race* that is the worst of all treasons since that which would destroy our *existence* is necessarily worse than whatever is deemed to be merely contrary to the best interests of where it *resides*: its country. In fact, there is no such thing as a worthwhile devotion to a country that is somehow divorced from the well-being of the race that occupies it. Rather, it is only our loyalty to our White *Race* that would bestow any value at all to any country because that country would then become the instrument for its survival and thrival. *Racial* Loyalty, the most basic and fundamental loyalty of all living creatures on this earth, thus subsumes all loyalty to where our race *lives*; where we live is only an extension of what we *are*. Whatever loyalty that we have to our country can thus only rightly derive from our loyalty to our *race*. Only when loyalty to the race and loyalty to the country go hand in hand does the latter make any sense. Then we do everything for our *country* that we can so that our *race* may be secure and thrive. A “country,” per se, is thus only a proxy for the *race* that inhabits it. It is the *race* that is really at issue.

In essence then, when we Racial Loyalists fight for our White Race, we are fighting also for our country. However, this is not the “country” of the present multiracial, mongrel order that we hate but

rather the country (territory) that would preserve our kind for ourselves alone. The country must be restored to its proper role: the place of and sustainer of our racial existence. Just as the only legitimate political order is one that serves our own kind and our own kind alone, so too is the “country” the means to this end. It is the country that must serve the race and its best interests just like everything else in this world.

What makes all of this so important to discuss is the fact that a proper understanding of these matters will enable us Racial Loyalists to replace the strangely *non*-controversial idea of loyalty to the country with *Racial* Loyalty all the more easily. The priority of loyalty to *place* can be replaced with the priority of loyalty to *race*. The numerous raceless and racial traitor “patriots” can be won over to the natural, instinctive, and organic loyalty to *race* instead. The loyalty to the place where we live can be shifted to the race that we are *and* the place where it lives. The idiotic, supposed loyalty to “country” but *disloyalty* to our race and its future that is rampant today can be replaced by a loyalty to our race and its territory as being one and the same. And it makes far more sense to salute the existence of our own people than to salute a flag—any flag—that waves in disregard of that existence. We cannot conceive of a loyalty to a “country” that is worth its salt if it doesn’t care about the preservation and welfare of our race which inhabits it. The only treason to a country that matters is that which would betray the future of our White Race too. In reality though, the very racial traitors who claim to care about their country so much are the ones who do the most to destroy it, because by betraying the best interests of their White Race at every turn, they destroy that which made the country a worthwhile place to live in the first place. By betraying his White Race and causing its dissolution, the racial traitor causes the place where it lives to fall apart as well. Thus the racial traitor is actually no more loyal to the country than he is to his race. By undermining the well-being and existence of his race, he undermines the well-being and existence of his country too. Thus here again we can see that loyalty to country without loyalty to race is but a mere hollow shell. The only sensible loyalty is one that begins *with our own kind* with loyalty to the place where it lives only flowing as a result.

It is not the traitor to the “country” who thus deserves the greatest

scorn of the people; rather, it is the traitor to the *race*. It is not the soldier fighting for the “country” who deserves the highest praise; rather it is the soldier who fights for our *race*. It is the uniform that we were born with, the blood that courses through our veins, the genes that make us who and what we are, and the culture that springs therefrom that deserves our loyalty first before all things. It is the welfare of our own kind to which we owe our greatest homage, a welfare not based on *where* it lives but *that* it lives.

It is no defense for someone to claim that he must betray the future of his White Race because the present order of things requires such treason; rather, it is up to all White people themselves to join in the struggle to end that order of things itself. When there exist social conditions that would dispossess a race of its land, its culture, its blood, and its very lives, the only legitimate response is a struggle to remove them so that the race may live. That is the Racial Loyalist struggle, pure and simple. That so many of our White people have so little regard for their own continued racial existence or, even more importantly, the fact that that racial existence is today undergoing a threat like none ever seen before in the history of the world, is a reflection only of the sad fact that their attitudes are formed *for them* by a Jewish television “culture” that deliberately seeks to rob them of any and all healthy values, including the values of self-preservation and self-respect. The people in essence think whatever the Jewish television tells them to think, and they think nothing about the value of their race and the value that exists in preserving it because such values are nowhere to be found on “T.V.”. Instead, the mindless babble of artificial values saps their minds for hours a day turning our White people into the enemies of themselves, forming the sad racial traitor as a result. As always, we Racial Loyalists must recognize that racial treason is thus primarily *a mental problem*. It is the result of unnatural, destructive attitudes having been foisted upon our people for generations and it is the result of the imposition of the equally unnatural multiracial societies themselves.

Where television is not in the hands of the Jews or is non-existent, there is little racial treason to be found. It is usually then the result of religious dogma that would claim for itself a truth that is contrary to that which Nature provides, something that we Racial Loyalists deem

to be impossible in itself. Whatever truths there are in religious doctrine can only *add* to the truths of the natural, physical world, not defy them, for if they defy them, they cannot be “true.” We do not, and cannot, subscribe to or tolerate a religious dogma which would demand of us that we defy that which is necessary for the continued existence of our own kind, that we disregard the racial loyalty that guides all other life on this earth for the benefit of that life. Rather, whatever value or application that a religious doctrine may have is for our own racial household only. There is no religious idea that can ever rightly militate against our racial best interests and this includes that racial treason which would claim for itself a religious motivation. It cannot be denied that modern religious doctrine has been treacherous to our racial best interests in numerous ways; it is our task then to defeat such doctrines just like all the others. Racial treason that is motivated by religion is not entitled to any more tolerance than any other motivation. Indeed, such a motivation and ensuing treason to our kind at its hands can manifest itself as the worst treason to our kind that there is.

Culture itself, when properly understood, is part of a race’s will to preserve itself and thus anything that attacks its culture also attacks its ability to survive. We should remember this whenever we brood upon the fact that the culture of our race is today being nigrified and Jewified all over the world. Yes, this cultural desecration is horrible in itself, destroying the nobility of our character as a people. However, even more horrible is the fact that the destruction of the culture paves the way for the annihilation of our genetic existence too, for when a race has lost its cultural identity, it will more readily mongrelize its blood with the other races whom it now identifies with and thus extinguish its presence on this earth altogether. Thus the culture must be preserved in order to preserve the race itself. The culture ends up affecting the genes; if the culture is compromised in some way, so will the *genes* be. Hence why the integration of the races is always harmful, and treasonous, to our kind: even if every non-white individual were a *saint*, their presence alone compromises the cultural identity of our race and that in turn compromises our racial, genetic existence. It is even bad for us that the other races, other than a few interpreters perhaps, speak our languages, for language too is a

means by which racial differences are broken down, differences that reflect the continued *survival* of the races, as it were. Racial differences are thus a *good* thing since they reflect the fact that the races remain *intact*. Thus the so-called “assimilationists”—those who want the non-white races to assimilate with us in our country—are the enemies of our racial existence just like the rest of those who undermine our continued racial existence in other ways. No, the solution to all contact between the races is the end of that contact and nothing else. It is not to “integrate” or “assimilate” the races in any way. Indeed, history has proven repeatedly that all such policies have only resulted in our own dissolution and destruction as a race in the particular place at the given time. The so-called “assimilationist” is thus just another traitor to our racial best interests. He may truly believe that such assimilation is “good for the country” but our concern rightly lies elsewhere; whatever short term gain may be realized for a country that has “assimilated” its non-white population is more than outweighed by the damage that is inevitably done to the culture, genes, and lives of our White Race in the long run. The value and purity of our permanent racial existence is always more important than the perceived needs of a raceless country regardless of whatever and wherever that country may be. It is the race, not the place, that matters most.

Everything having an impact upon our White people in the future must be based upon that basic principle, the principle that we must be loyal to our race and its best interests before all things. Whether the issue is government, society, culture, law, education, the rights of the individual, or whatever, the question to be asked is what policies and actions can be taken to benefit our own kind. It is not the welfare of the other races that should be our concern and nor should it be the “rights” of the mere individual of our own race, “rights” that always seem to be alleged at the *expense* of the welfare of our White Race as a whole. Rather, it is the infinite existence of our own kind as a whole—its culture, its genes, and its lives—that must be our concern now and always in the future. There is no institution, society, country, government, State, tradition, or anything else that we must not be willing to alter or abolish in the pursuit of that lofty goal. The racial traitor, for his part, represents everything that stands in our way. Since

he is not loyal to his race, his actions always undermine it, regardless of the particularities. Our task then is to educate and motivate him for something better: that his race, his people have value and are worth preserving; that the future of his race depends upon our loyalty to its best interests in all things and at all times; that the happiness and prosperity of his own race is more important than that of any other race; that only through the total and loving unity of his race for its own best interests can the greatest of happiness and prosperity for it be found; and that it is up to us Racial Loyalists, of whom he is now hopefully a part, to build this better world. All that which would distract our people from these realities must be laid aside, and in so doing the importance of loyalty to our race will become ever more clear. It is not whoever wins the latest football game on television that is important. It is not the latest soap opera. It is not the fads and fashions of the decadent present. It is not the latest scandals, the latest wars, and the general propaganda of the present artificial society. It is not the (Jewish) materialism, a materialism that enslaves mind, body, and spirit, nor is it the hyper individualism which would hollow out everything it touches. Rather, it is the future of our *kind* that is important and our making sure that it is the greatest and most joyous future possible.

The people today have no understanding at all of what the lack of loyalty to their own kind has meant for them, their families, and their country. They have no idea that they have been robbed of the prosperity that was meant to be theirs. It is important to understand, however, that this theft has not only occurred at the hands of the other races but that it has also occurred, throughout history in fact, at the hands of those of our own race who have failed to have idealistic concern for the well-being of their own people. Indeed, the sad fact of the matter is that, for most of the history of our race, actual loyalty to its best interests has been something that has been few and far between. Instead, our people have been loyal to ruling political orders, to financial interests, to vague notions of a "country," and to the mere idea of social conformity without, however, having any regard for the attainment of *justice for their own White people as a people*. In essence, our White people existed, yes, but there was very little consideration for them as a *people*. There were thus White *citizens*

but there were no White racial *comrades*. There were White taxpayers but there was no love for our *racial brothers and sisters*. There was loyalty to a White king or queen, or president or prime minister, but there was no loyalty to the blood and genes that make us all one racial family. There was devotion to the prospect of personal wealth but no concern for our racial wealth. There was some concern for the worker but little to no concern for the *man*. In sum, we only had regard for our race in a very weak, shallow, distant, and abstract sense. We were not *racially conscious* with actual *love* for our kind directing our thoughts and actions, in stark contrast to what we Racial Loyalists espouse today and for the future. Rather we were thought of as mere herd animals at best and our people only had value in our own eyes in relation to somebody or something else. Thus it cannot be said that we Racial Loyalists wish for a return to such a past. Rather we want something far better than that which has been previously witnessed. Indeed, when we decry the treason against our own kind, it is not merely that of the present which we condemn. Rather, the best interests of our race as a whole have been betrayed again and again throughout history in the sense that it was not cared about as that whole, the people were devoted to other interests, and other loyalties were allowed to take its place. We were willing to accept a situation whereby some of our race lived in opulence and the rest were allowed to subsist in squalor. We were willing to accept a situation whereby “freedom” mattered but our race as a worthwhile entity did not. We were willing to accept a situation whereby the rights of the individual were protected and lauded at the *expense* of the racial whole. We were willing to accept the situation whereby there was absolutely no common goal or purpose for own kind. Our people were instead a mere means to an end for governments, individuals, and the moneyed interests. There was no real bond between our White people. We may have banded together on occasion when there was a common threat, true, but as soon as that threat was over we went right back to ignoring any kind of devotion to the common best interests of our own kind in favor of a raw egocentrism that operated at its expense. Every man thought of himself as an independent actor or, at best, as part of only a small clan instead of something far bigger than himself which is what he always was.

All of this is merely worse than ever now; it is not the case that the present lack of racial loyalty is something new. It has always existed but in the past our race could endure it without destruction at the hands of the other races because those other races were not present within our territories and thus were unable to capitalize on the weakness that the lack of loyalty to our racial best interests had spawned. In other words, no matter how much ignorance there was of our best interests as a race, and no matter how weakened our race became internally as a result, we could endure that ignorance when the other races were in no position to take advantage of it, their being in territories oceans and seas away from us. Now, however, with the races “integrated” nearly every place that White people live, our disunity as a race—our lack of racial loyalty—allows the other races to take over everything that had previously been ours. No matter how weakened our race was in the past by a lack of loyalty to its best interests as a whole, the other races were in no geographical position to capitalize on that weakness. Now though, they are and are doing so. White people could afford to engage in the most idiotic of conduct when there were no or few non-white people around to make them pay for it. White people could afford to mistreat each other when there was no opportunity for a rival race to benefit from that foolishness taking place within our own kind. White people could afford “freedom of speech” when they were the only ones present to exercise that freedom within the society. White people could tolerate a hyper individualistic ethos likewise when there was no need for White people to band together to resist their dispossession by the other races. We could ignore our own *racial* existence altogether when the existence of the other races was nowhere to be found amongst us; our history could take its course without much thought when *our* history was the only history that was present.

Now, however, all of this is changed. We are encountered by other races who naturally mean to make the world—*our* world—in *their* image, an image that is not the same as *ours*. The supposed greatness of “freedom” within a mono-racial context becomes a bitter curse within a multiracial one. The individual who is wrapped up entirely in his own life allows the race of which he is a part to go extinct thereby. The total lack of purpose or goal for our White Race

as a collective entity allows our race to be distracted by a million frivolities with the dissolution of its existence being the eventual result. Thus, once again, we Racial Loyalists can by no means be concerned merely with that treason to our kind which directly enables the other races to annihilate it from the face of the earth. Rather, we must also be concerned with that disregard of racial values which helps to make that situation possible. We must be concerned with our inner disunity as a people, the worthless distractions that tickle our fancy, the hyper individualism and materialism that disregards and undermines our collective racial existence, and the lack of any social order at all that would band us together for our common welfare. Instead we have today a total “free for all” situation and we Racial Loyalists certainly do not say that in a positive sense. Rather, our people are born, they work, and they die without really much significance arising for any of them either way. There is no purpose, no goal, no meaning, or anything else that would give their lives a value that would transcend their own fleeting individual existence. To some, that may be considered a good thing, something to be happy about. Indeed, this “freedom” to utterly make a waste of one’s life if one chooses or to ignore or step on our fellow men is precisely what the present society claims is some kind of wonderful blessing that everybody everywhere should be devoted to attaining.

However, we Racial Loyalists disagree and adamantly so. Our goal is not the “freedom” of our people to belittle, degrade, and destroy themselves, whether as a race or as individuals, but rather the freedom of our people to be organized for their own greatness within an organized racial community in which every single individual plays his part for the benefit of that community. It is not the community that exists to protect the whims of the individual. Rather, it is the individual who finds his own meaning within that community, utilizing his talents and skills for it and not just for himself. Our loyalty to our own kind dictates that we do away with the idea of “every man for himself” permanently from this world. Our loyalty to our own kind dictates that we institute a higher freedom than the mere frivolity that passes for “freedom” today. Our cause is thus not one merely designed to protect the culture, genes, and lives of our kind but it is also one that is designed to make them *great*. That this is not done in any respect in

the present society is quite obvious. What is amazing though is that so many people would rest content with that fact. They know of nothing higher in importance than that which goes on at the moment in their own individual lives. We Racial Loyalists mean to change that fact, not only because our White Race will be far better off as a whole thereby but also because the individual will be too. True happiness and prosperity for the individual comes not when our White people are separated from one another by their individuality but rather when they are living and working together as a team for the common benefit, their individual selves shining for that benefit in all their glory. For the simple fact of the matter is that it is not in our nature as men to be detached from our fellow men in the first place, either in attitude or in spirit. Rather, it is in our nature to be *social beings*, to care about not only the one but also the all. Many if not most of the social problems that exist today do so because of the general ignorance of that fact, both in thought as well as in practice. Indeed, the entire present “liberal democratic” society with which we are today burdened is based on the false premise that only the individual really exists and that his family, nation, and race as a blood unit do not. Thus that society ends up betraying all of these naturally inherent facets of a man’s life, causing him unnecessary psychological distress and alienation from that which gives his life purpose, hope, and meaning: his being part of something much greater and more permanent than himself and his own troubles. This though brings us to the next chapter.

CHAPTER ELEVEN

THE CANCER OF “LIBERAL DEMOCRACY”

It is with some hesitation that we separately address so-called “liberal democracy” at all. After all, liberal democracy is simply a form of the racial treason that we who are loyal to our White Race already condemn. However, since most of our White people live today in what can be called “liberal democratic” societies and since these societies are especially destructive to the continued existence of our kind and its civilization, it is important that we specifically explain the liberal democratic mentality, how it operates, and the damage it wreaks. And in so doing, we will be providing our own contrasting vision for the future of our White Race, a race that will finally be healthy once again when it is shorn of the liberal democratic cancer with which it is afflicted today. In short, since our White Race is today specifically being undermined by the phenomenon of “liberal democracy,” it is liberal democracy that we must specifically address. Furthermore, by addressing the many facets of this illness, our own adherents will possess a stronger understanding and knowledge of it with which to attack and defeat it. Yes, liberal democracy is part of the treason to our kind that we Racial Loyalists so obviously oppose and thus we would not normally need to single it out for special consideration; however, since liberal democracy is the current reigning order of things with which most of our White people are confronted, we Racial Loyalists must confront it too. And besides, since we Racial Loyalists mean to *rid* our race of so-called “liberal democracy,” it may be of interest to the future generations of our people to be able to know what it was like long after it has met its demise. Absent our own record as to what it was like, it may be difficult for the future generations of our people to believe that such a bizarre state of affairs could have ever really once existed.

When the cells of a human body unnaturally turn against that body, destroying its tissue and ultimately its life too if not stopped, we call that phenomenon “cancer.” So too is it a form of cancer when the individuals (cells) of a *race* turn against their own *racial* body, destroying the ability of that racial body to continue to live and

ultimately that life itself. In that case though, we call the phenomenon “liberal democracy.”

While other definitions of liberal democracy may no doubt be given, especially by its advocates, nothing describes it better than the drive of a race to commit suicide, to essentially destroy itself from within. In referring to liberal democracy, we Racial Loyalists are thus referring to the bizarre and grotesque tendency of White people to create institutions and assume attitudes which undermine their own racial existence on this earth. Like cancer, the cells of our racial body turn on that body and work to destroy it. The flesh of the body no longer works to serve that body. Rather, the flesh of the body works *against* the body and this is what liberal democracy does to our White Race everywhere that it takes root within us. Hence why the analogy to cancer is a fitting one. Unlike the case with the presence of the other races, we are not dealing here with the invasion of a foreign substance or agent into our racial body when we address the problem of liberal democracy; rather, like a cancer, we are dealing with the cells (people) of *our own racial body* who have not only been diverted from their purpose of serving the best interests of that body but which have actually been reprogrammed to *ruin* the racial body itself. And just as with cancer, where it does not matter whether the cells “try” to do what they do, it does not matter whether the adherent of liberal democracy “tries” to do what he does either. What matters instead is the simple and undeniable *fact* that the cells (people) of the racial body are diverted away from their natural purpose of benefitting that body and that the body is damaged thereby. The body ends up consuming *itself*.

Again, since liberal democracy entails the betrayal of the best interests of our White Race, it is simply a form of treason to our race and is thus our mortal enemy on that basis. However, that said, liberal democracy is an even more perverse phenomenon than the mere words “racial treason” would suggest, for whereas raw racial treason conjures up the impression of a more obvious, straightforward enemy, liberal democracy, like cancer, has a more insidious, creeping, and diabolical nature. Liberal democracy, as this condition seems to be universally called throughout the White world, not only works to destroy our race gradually from within but it enlists well-meaning,

idealistic White people in the effort, people who would otherwise reject such an effort altogether if they only realized what it was all about. As the liberal democratic cancer spreads and our White Race grows progressively weaker as a result, it manages to convince the people, by and large, that this is a normal state of affairs for which it would be wrong to complain. Hence, unlike the case with those who are acknowledged to be traitors to our race and its best interests, liberal democracy poisons the actions of even those who are well-meaning and who would want otherwise. People rush to the aid of the liberal democratic cancer, not understanding what their actions will mean for anything even remotely resembling health: either for their families, for their race, for society, or for themselves. Thus, in its totality, liberal democracy creates conditions that prevent our race from continuing to survive, whether those conditions be specifically political, social, economic, or cultural in nature. It is thus unsurprising why the Jews, for their part, have always been at the forefront of the liberal democratic movement: as with their Marxism, they use it to destroy those conditions of living that are necessary for the physical and psychological health of our racial body, to in essence set our racial body at odds with itself until such body is no more with the result, they hope, that they themselves will finally obtain the world control of their hated rivals that they have always sought and which their “religion” teaches. The Jews are more than happy to help our deluded and befuddled White people to commit racial suicide and thus they use “liberal democracy” as a tool to assist in that endeavor. Whereas Marxism was their tool in the past, “liberal democracy” is their tool today.

We do not call this cancer “liberalism” because it is considerably broader in its reach than the word “liberalism” would imply. Indeed, liberal democracy is supported by both the so-called “liberals” and the so-called “conservatives” alike and the difference between their support for that system is a mere matter of degree, not kind. Both the so-called “liberals” and the so-called “conservatives” support the inherent logic of the liberal democratic system: that vague “values” matter more than our *blood* and that the principle of race has no worth, at least in comparison with the supposed value of the “pluralistic” society that both endorse. Both stand for the supposed

“equality of all men” which is an extremely destructive idea in itself. Both lack any regard at all for the preservation of our unique racial identity, deeming our very identity as a people to have no worth and thus not worth the trouble to defend. Both also themselves refer to the system that they mutually support as “liberal democracy” and this is so despite the fact that one camp calls itself “liberals” and the other calls itself “conservatives” and so forth. In sum, both “the right” and “the left” stand for the liberal democratic system and do so regardless of the destruction to our racial existence that ensues. In fact, it would be better for our race if only *one* of their camps were alleged to exist, not two, so that our White people would realize that the supposed “two sides” to our mainstream political life is really a myth. They are in fact on the *same* side and that is the side of the cancer that is continuing to grow within our racial body to its eventual destruction.

As always, when it comes to our race and its continued existence, the only actual sides that exist are that which is *for* the life of our race and that which is *against* the life of our race, every other attempted “side” being entirely worthless. There is that which enables our race to survive and thrive and there is that which works against that survival and thrival. And there is no such thing as being “neutral” as far as cancer is concerned: you are either *against* it or you are *for* it; you either cause its destruction or you nourish its growth. When we look at the world, it is abundantly clear that liberal democracy, far from being a force for our racial survival and thrival, is a force for our racial *annihilation* in the very literal meaning of the word, for everywhere it rears its head amongst our people, our race is *made not*. Our race loses its culture, its genes are mixed, and its lives are murdered. Our unique and precious existence is erased from the earth. Perhaps that was not the *intent* of the original practitioners of liberal democracy; however, what matters is that that is the *result* of the mentality and system that they set in motion. Just as death is the result of untreated cancer, our racial death is the result of untreated liberal democracy; just as the treatment for cancer must be radical, the treatment for liberal democracy must be radical too. Even more specifically though, liberal democracy is a cancer of the *brain* in that the brains of our people quit working for the prosperity of their own kind and instead work against it, with all of the rest of the destruction to our people and

its best interests flowing from that. Thus as with racial treason generally, liberal democracy is primarily a problem of the *mind* and must be dealt with on that basis. There is, again, no such thing as *instinctive* treason to our kind after all; rather, treason arises as a result of a confused mental state, here brought on by the liberal democratic cancer that is growing within our psyche as a people. That cancer then assumes the form of an actual doctrine, one which we can describe in all of its pernicious details.

More than anything, liberal democracy seeks to destroy all regard for racial truths. It attacks the idea that each race has its own distinct nature and instead assumes that we are all the same and want the same things in life. It attacks all regard for human *quality* and replaces that with a slave-like subservience to the mere *numbers* of men regardless of the nature of those men. It pretends that values somehow exist independently of the particular men who created them and that values even matter more than men themselves. It will sacrifice men to preserve values in races that never had any regard for the particular values in question in the first place. It will put a savage in a tuxedo and call him a “gentleman” because it sees only the mere *clothes* of the man but not the man within them. It ignores the fact that different races necessarily possess different values inherently and hence that it is idiotic to demand that different races now possess the same values. It praises “diversity” while undermining everything that would keep men diverse. It will damn a race to annihilation so long as its flag is still being waved by somebody, somewhere. It cares not about actual reality but rather worships a dream world. It hates the natural world and loves the artificial. It declares an intent to “make the world anew” because it hates what the world naturally is. It removes our people from the natural, racial world that it hates so much.

Since quantity, not quality, is what liberal democracy cares about, it is always eager to bring more and more people under its order of things regardless of the quality of the people in question. All peoples, nations, and races are interchangeable under liberal democracy because none particularly matter, only the “liberal democratic ideal” itself. What that ideal supposedly means is that all men are created equal, that they all have equal dignity, and that, apparently, Man’s

highest value is merely to cast votes in elections. Though Nature herself cries out against these ideas no matter in which direction we turn, they are clung to by liberal democracy all the same. The result is that all *quality* is broken down, the scum in society rise to the top, and men are reduced to the status of mere toys to be manipulated, especially at election time but really at all times. Since all men are supposedly the same, no effort is made to preserve any particular *type* of men, including our White Race. Indeed, any effort to do so is looked at with extreme resentment because it casts doubt on the idea of sameness that is so precious to the idea of liberal democracy itself. Since all men are supposedly equal, policies are implemented without regard for racial consequences. Thus liberal democracy allows the non-white races to become “fellow citizens” of our countries, it assuming that one “citizen” is pretty much the same as another regardless of the facts. Borders are thrown open with no regard for whether the new non-white “citizens” even happen to share the values that liberal democracy holds so dear. Usually they do not, in fact, and these new “citizens” smile at the stupidity of those who let them into their countries so carelessly. Then, when their numbers have become great enough, the new “citizens” may well throw liberal democracy itself overboard and impose their own values upon the rest of the population, much to the consternation of the liberal democrat who should have recognized the existence of such a possibility in the first place but who did not.

In any case, liberal democracy is not interested in looking that far ahead. It is only interested in what is valued now and it has blind faith that those “ideals” will survive and triumph in all places and at all times. *The “rights of man” that it claims to care about are only the “rights” of the individual person, never the rights of a race to preserve and protect itself as an entity.* Indeed, it does not recognize that racial entities even exist, except perhaps those racial entities that are alleged to have been so “wrongly” denied the “same opportunities” of others in the past. These it is resolved to pronounce as “victims” because they were denied the raceless “equality” that it loves so much. Thus race only exists in a negative sense in liberal democracy, the sense that any lack of “equality” meted out by the offending people (ours, of course!) must be atoned for. White people, as well as the

other races, do not exist for liberal democracy in any kind of inherent, natural sense. Rather, race only exists to the extent that a lack of “equality” suffered by identifiable ethnic groups in the past invokes a supposed duty for White people to remedy that state of affairs so that “race will no longer exist” as any kind of relevant factor in society. Race is thus a “social construct” as far as liberal democracy is concerned, one that can and should be safely eliminated as soon as possible for the benefit of all. Race only arose in the first place because a supposed “equality” was denied and it is precisely that which liberal democracy means to “remedy.” We are all to serve the liberal democratic ideal of “equality” and if that means that the self-esteem and standing of our own White people must be lowered in order to make everybody “equal,” so be it. The believer in liberal democracy in fact ceases to identify with his own kind altogether. Rather, he either becomes “colorblind” at best or he becomes a total advocate for the other races and their champion, always taking their side and despising the side of his own people.

It is thus unsurprising why our White Race breaks down under the sway of liberal democracy. The status of our White people is reduced to a level even lower than that of their non-white inferiors because while the other races retain their *own* sense of racial identity, White people do not. Non-white invaders are allowed into and take over our countries. The non-white races use their new voting power within our countries to make “our” governments cater to their own racial best interests, their losing no sleep over the fact that they were allowed into our countries in the first place because we, on the other hand, were foolish enough to ignore *our* racial best interests. Our countries more and more come to resemble the countries from which the non-white races came. Then the believer in liberal democracy scratches his head and wonders where things went wrong. Since liberal democracy presumes that all men are the same, he cannot understand how the “same” people with the same values could create such vastly disparate states of affairs. Since the basic and natural inequality of men is denied, there is no explanation for the downfall that occurs before his eyes. He does not realize that different races *of course* create different societies and thus if you allow millions of a different race into your country, *of course* your country will begin to resemble

the (low) level of the country that they left and this will be so *regardless* of any “values” that they may happen to share with you. Since liberal democracy only cares about the supposedly “universal” values that it extols, it assumes that all that is necessary for a prosperous society is that those values be adhered to. It thus ignores the different natural materials of men in favor of an insane dream.

The liberal democratic world is a world of appearances, not reality, of surface, not substance. It is the world of bleached blondes, cosmetic plastic surgery, pill-popping, and escapism of every form. It is the world where lie is almost always appreciated more than truth and where candor is deemed to be in poor taste. In liberal democracy, the people are conditioned not to think about much of anything that has actual importance. Rather they are trained by a ubiquitous mass media to care about the latest fashions, about acquiring frivolous material goods, about the latest football game, and about whatever other “entertainment” may be on their television sets and at the movie theaters. Instead of being viewed as something eternal, precious, and vital to the psychological health and soul of the people, “culture” under liberal democracy is simply whatever is going on at the moment in society and is to be forgotten tomorrow when new things are lopped on their plate to take the place of that which was “consumed” today. The minds of the people are thus kept constantly fluctuating between this or that plastic, momentary value with no actual sense of *permanent*, enduring values of substance ever being allowed to take root, at least not if liberal democracy can help it. All existence is instead a frivolous affair, with the people encouraged to escape into whatever fantasy worlds that they deem fit at the time. This is what liberal democracy calls “freedom.” These fantasies become just as real to the people as the real world that liberal democracy shuns and so that real world is forgotten in the process.

It is considered impermissible in liberal democracy to ever speak completely forthrightly about any topic because there is always the chance that someone, somewhere may take offense at that. One cannot call a retarded person retarded, for example, or a person fat and nor can one say anything which might offend those groups that the liberal democratic society has deemed worthy of its special protection, or coddling we should say. Thus the “freedom of speech”

that liberal democracy claims to uphold is really a hollow sham. What matters instead is upholding the “feelings” of people, not truth, of making everyone equally happy in whatever delusion that he or she happens to embrace, every delusion being deemed the equal of every other since the *people* are, after all. The political system of liberal democracy supports this attitude as well due to the fact that every vote is the equal of every other vote. As a result, no political office holder in liberal democracy is willing to speak the truth unless that truth happens to coincide with the feelings of the people at the moment. Rather the entire liberal democratic political system is designed merely to appease whatever is the present attitude of the moment regardless of the consequences for the future generations. That attitude, however, is created *for* the people by the mass media which is ultimately the dominant power in every liberal democracy. Truth simply has no benefit in liberal democracy: it either costs votes, costs popularity, or costs one’s job. One hears very little about “truth” in liberal democracy for that reason. Rather it is what is “acceptable” that is the focus. Even if a political office holder in liberal democracy realizes that the system that he is a part of is hostile to his White Race and its future for example, and is concerned about that fact, he knows that he cannot say a word about that in public because that would be deemed “unacceptable” as far as liberal democracy is concerned. Thus he goes about his business serving a system that he himself knows lacks any true value. He does what is “expected” of him, not what is right, just like the rest of our White people who find their conduct and even their mentality forced into artificial channels that have nothing to do with how they would otherwise think and behave. At the same time though, liberal democracy makes a big show about promising “freedom” to all; it’s just that the “freedom” in question does not include the freedom of our people to live and speak in accordance with their own nature, to call a spade a spade, or to call a lie a lie. Thus the energy of our people for their own well-being is constantly sapped by liberal democracy; since it is deemed “unacceptable” by liberal democracy to think or act in any way that is beneficial to the cultural, genetic, and biological existence of the White Race as a *race*, all of that energy is diverted and dissipated elsewhere. It is little wonder then why so little is done for our racial well-being by that

system. Every path of liberal democracy in fact leads away from that which would preserve and better our kind. All racial truths are covered up because they are inconvenient to liberal democracy by their very nature.

It is not some kind of coincidence that the longer a society is governed by liberal democracy, the more degenerate it becomes when compared with those societies that have been governed by its mentality for a shorter period of time or with those societies that have not been governed by it at all, “degenerate” being used here in the literal meaning of the word (“lowered race”). All one need do is examine which countries have been governed by the liberal democratic mentality the longest to realize that this is indeed true, that our race has been lowered or otherwise debased the most in those places whether culturally, genetically, or otherwise. That is reason enough in itself for every Racial Loyalist to be hostile to liberal democracy. Just as actual cancer is more damaging the longer that it is present within the human body, so too is this the case with the cancer of liberal democracy within our racial body. At first our race has the strength to withstand the cancer, the cancer indeed being relatively benign to the race with the inherent strength that our own race happens to possess. In time though we become progressively weaker as our own racial body nourishes the cancer and it becomes malignant, metastasizes, and spreads throughout our race. One could even argue that liberal democracy *prides* itself on being able to take in as much poison as possible while remaining unscathed. However, it actually *doesn't* remain unscathed despite all of its pretentiousness to the contrary. Since liberal democracy does not recognize our race or the nations of our race as distinct entities that have value in themselves and for themselves, it is simply oblivious to the damage that is done to them. All negative changes to the lives of its inhabitants over the passage of time are instead passed blindly by while the people are distracted from realizing that those changes are even occurring or, if they do, from caring about them. There is always a rattle or a sucker to hand to the child of liberal democracy, or a pacifier if he should have the gumption to still complain. There are so many circuses offered by liberal democracy in general that it is difficult for the people to focus their attention on any one concern, the least of

which those concerns that would imply that our White Race, as a worthwhile entity, is damaged by liberal democracy itself.

Since liberal democracy puts so much stock in the individual person and no stock at all in our race, it is unsurprising why personal *cowardice* is so endemic to liberal democracy. After all, cowardice is the excessive regard for the fate of the individual, manifesting itself as a person's excessive fear for his own personal safety in the face of danger. Thus, since the individual person is the main concern of liberal democracy, those emotions and attitudes which tend to protect the individual person from harm, such as cowardice, take precedence. There is, in other words, little reason to have courage in an order of things where the protection of the *individual* is considered to be of the highest importance. Instead, fear in the face of danger—and cowardly flight from that danger—will tend to preserve the coward from the danger that he fears so much and thus cowards will proliferate in the liberal democratic system. Since liberal democracy denies the worthwhile existence of our race, asserting instead the exclusivity of the individual, why should anyone ever stick his neck out for that race, or anything else for that matter? That is the unconscious, and sometimes conscious, attitude of liberal democracy. If protection of the individual is in fact of the highest importance, there is little reason not to be cowardly in order to achieve that objective. Thus cowardice, as well as selfishness and other emotions and attitudes that center on the individual and his needs, find their most welcome home in liberal democracy. And on the other hand, self-sacrificing virtues such as courage, glory, and personal honor find themselves in short supply. The individual is wrapped up in his own needs, desires, and fears without regard for his race and its future. True idealism breaks down because there is little left to sustain it, liberal democracy failing to realize that a supposed bond of mutual “values” is not enough to bind *men* together in a spirit of self-sacrifice. Indeed, there is an inherent contradiction in the liberal democratic system itself: the individual is given prime consideration and yet individuals are supposed to *forsake* their own individual interests when it comes to joining together for the common cause of the liberal democratic ideal itself. In other words, an inherently *selfish* system is relied upon to suddenly embrace *selflessness* when the liberal democratic ideal is itself threatened, a

preposterous proposition in itself. Instead, the society breaks down and every vice receives its sanction from the vacuous liberal democratic ideal of “freedom.”

After all, if individual freedom is the highest ideal, as claimed by liberal democracy, that “freedom” necessarily includes the freedom of men to engage in whatever destructive, immoral activities as they see fit, as long as there is no specific law against it, and the worst in men is brought out accordingly. The people wonder why there is so much vice in society without realizing that it is the liberal democratic society itself that enables that vice to exist, breed, proliferate, and flourish. Thus the liberal democratic society becomes rotten from within. It does not need a foreign enemy because its enemies are within its own household. It made the critical first mistake of denying the inequality of men and its next mistake was nearly as bad: believing that the purpose of the State is merely to protect men from harming *each other*. Hence high ideals on behalf of a greater racial community are sacrificed in favor of a selfish, raceless individualism, a “consumer” society that lives only for the moment, the future be damned. Races, nations, and cultures are destroyed in the process. Again, liberal democracy fails to realize that men are *not* interchangeable, that since societies spring from *men*, it is important to preserve the *men* who created the particular societies in the first place and that *that* must be part of the values of the society itself if the society in question is to survive. Without attachment to their race or nation (ethnicity), men *degenerate*. Morals are needed not just from within but also from *without*. The liberal democratic society is an “atomized” society which is really a contradiction of society itself. In a sense it is an insult to call it a “society” at all because what actual society exists, exists *in spite* of liberal democracy, not because of it. It renders our White people into mere cows chewing on the consumerist cud. It is little wonder then that resistance to their racial demise is lost in the process.

Since liberal democracy attacks all notions of racial distinction, identity, and allegiance, it is unsurprising why it is forced to instill a reverence for and fear of “law” instead as a means of enabling different races to live together in relative peace within its confines. In other words, since the people in liberal democracy are no longer bound by a sense of their common attachment to their *blood*, they are

bound by *law* instead which is, and always has been, an inferior means of holding people together within a stable community, society, and country. It is inferior because, while most people may be intimidated or simply persuaded to regulate their conduct by virtue of a criminal or civil statute, there will always be a sizable number who will not and besides, there are so many laws in liberal democracies that it is nearly impossible for the average person to know for sure anymore what conduct might now be illegal. Thus prisons, jails, and courthouses are ever busy in liberal democracy. And since none of the laws in liberal democracy have a justification based upon our racial betterment, they are all arbitrary in nature, are enacted at whim, and are likely to change again in the future. The bond of blood is replaced by that of handcuffs; a true sense of community is replaced by criminal and civil codes. More laws are ever added; the amount of laws never diminishes. Since value in our race is scorned, our people see no reason—other than a law someplace—why they should not commit crimes against one another. What attempts there are to appeal to a common morality in the people fall on deaf ears because the very premise of the liberal democratic society itself—that only the individual has value—precludes any kind of morality that would transcend that individual and his needs, desires, and wants. People work for *pay* in liberal democracies, not for the best interests of their blood. *Profit* for the *individual* determines whether an alleged value is right or wrong, not any kind of value that would transcend that individual and his fleeting existence. “The rule of law” that liberal democracies love to crow about is really a rule of cash, corruption, caprice, and foolishness because there is no basic standard for that law other than the errant and flawed whims of individual men. And even though liberal democracy uses “the rule of law” as a substitute for any kind of organic values that would hold the populace together instead, that rule is still criticized and hated by the various races that form that populace depending upon their own racial points of view. Thus what liberal democracies really have is a *force* of law and indeed *force* is all its law is based upon. It makes laws not with a view towards justice but rather with a view *towards the maintenance of the liberal democratic system itself* along with the falsehoods that prop up that system. It will say, for example, that “everyone is entitled to equal treatment under the law”

under liberal democracy but anyone who has ever participated in its legal system knows that such equal treatment is practically never forthcoming. Rather, those groups which liberal democracy disdains are treated horribly in its legal system, in the criminal courts and elsewhere. And yet it will persist in trumpeting the slogan all the same because that slogan, as well as many others, are important towards maintaining the liberal democratic charade that it actually represents a just, fair, and decent order of things when it doesn't. Just as liberal democracy indulges in a dream world when it comes to its ignorance of the intrinsic difference between the races of men, it indulges in a dream world when it fancies itself to be in the possession of a wonderfully just and worthwhile legal system. Thus any potential and meaningful reform of that system is smothered in its cradle by the indoctrination in support of it that has occurred, with most people never even considering the possibility that a better alternative may exist.

It is likewise important for liberal democracy to pretend that it is the only valid system of things that *could* ever exist, that any other way of things is automatically wrong and indeed illegitimate. That way the people are lulled into a sense of complacency while the world around them rots. Why fight for something better when liberal democracy is so wonderful? That is the attitude that liberal democracy constantly instills through its mass media, numbing the minds of our people with a torrent of propaganda that convinces them that society really is just about the way it ought to be. Thus, even though our White people are actually harmed by liberal democracy, and in every way at that, they fail to revolt against it because they do not realize that liberal democracy is by no means the only option that is open to them. Their minds have been placed into a small box and they thus cease to realize that there could be anything desirable, or even possible, outside of that box. Thus the only criticism of the liberal democratic way of things that is ever given credence by the Jewish media is that which is within a liberal democratic *context*. No attacks from *outside* of that context, on the other hand, are ever allowed any kind of credence whatever. Thus, for example, the non-white illegal invasion of our homeland is allowed to be attacked on a *legal* basis but never on a *racial* basis during the television and other societal discussions about

the issue. We can discuss how *many* non-white invaders should be allowed to *legally* invade our country but never is it to be discussed whether any of them should be allowed to invade *at all*. We can discuss whether the black race should receive preferential *treatment* in the society but never is it to be discussed whether it might be better that we remove it from our society *altogether*. We can discuss *which* political candidate might be better than the other but it is not to be discussed *whether* elections to public office have much value in the first place. We can discuss *when* “our” country will become majority non-white and the “challenges” that that will pose but it is never to be discussed *whether* we should allow it to become majority non-white in the first place. We can discuss how black crime negatively affects *black* people but it is not to be discussed how black crime negatively affects *White* people. Thus liberal democracy strives to keep all discussion within its society within a liberal democratic framework only, with that framework being invariably disadvantageous to our White people and their future in every way. It wants the minds of our people programmed within only those channels that will lead to their destruction. Thus no thoughts out of line with the liberal democratic program are given the time of day on television, in the schools, or in other public discussion or, if they are, that is only to misrepresent them in a negative way and thus discredit them in the mind of the herd animal public that liberal democracy has created to do its bidding. Anyone who is against the cancer of liberal democracy is called an “extremist,” a “radical,” a “bigot,” or other names designed not to explain what kind of order of things he might happen to offer instead but rather to eliminate any credibility that he may have had with the masses who have been preconditioned to dread anybody or anything who is associated with such words. In these ways, liberal democracy keeps the people within ideological control. The cancer anesthetizes the flesh that it consumes, the flesh of our racial body. Our people have little to no idea what is happening to them and their future as a result. Thus liberal democracy, despite its claim to believe in “freedom,” works hard to destroy *the freedom of our White people to care about their own racial future*. Anything that is favorable to that racial future is ruled out of “acceptable” discourse and, as a consequence, our people are turned into mental slaves, mental slaves

who unwittingly toil for their own demise.

Never does liberal democracy bother to explain why the racial “tolerance” that it promotes is such a wonderful quality in the first place; that is, the tolerance of White people for the dispossession of their culture, their civilization, their country, their genes, and everything else that is theirs. Rather, this tolerance is simply assumed to be good at all times. Why? Because the consumption of our racial existence *is* good for the liberal democratic cancer that is consuming it, just not for our racial existence that is being consumed! In reality, of course, no race should *ever* be tolerant of anything that would destroy its existence and that includes the “tolerance” that liberal democracy pushes so much. “Tolerance” has no value in itself and it has even *less* value when the tolerance in question consists of allowing the annihilation of your race from this world. Just as liberal democracy could never defend a “tolerance” that would force us to allow the murder of our families or the murder of our individual selves, liberal democracy can never defend a “tolerance” that would force us to allow the destruction of the rest of our people. Nevertheless, liberal democracy continues to preach that our White Race be tolerant of its own demise all the same because it is not our White Race that it serves but rather its own vicious self.

One would be hard-pressed to locate even a single facet of liberal democracy that is actually beneficial to our racial well-being. However, since the people are indoctrinated by liberal democracy not to think racially at all but rather to think only about individual freedom, practically no heed is paid to that fact. Still, there is always a sense of unease and disillusionment within liberal democracy, the sense that daily living within it “is not all it’s cracked up to be.” Indeed it isn’t, and with good reason: since liberal democracy removes men from a natural mode of living, it is impossible for them to experience that sense of contentment that can only come through the experience of a life that is in *accordance* with that of the natural world. That is a world of *order*, of purpose, of distinction, of discrimination, and of the *fulfillment* of one’s own racial nature, not the suppression of it. Since liberal democracy suppresses the flourishing of our racial nature, it is little wonder then why our people feel a sense of unease regardless of all of the artificial glitter, frivolity, and hedonism that liberal democracy

offers.

We have said that every vice finds its sanction within liberal democracy and that is no doubt so. All one need do is look about at the “precious” liberal democracies and one will find the most sick and degenerate living imaginable. Even the worst degradations in world history are unable to compare with the immorality that flourishes within this liberal democratic way of things that has been declared to us to be so wonderful, and with no moral compass of any kind that would curtail its cascading hedonism, that sick state of affairs can only grow worse. Pornography, homosexuality, and race-mixing are endemic to liberal democracy, for instance, because it is in the very nature of liberal democracy to support anything and everything that would weaken the moral fiber of our people and turn our once proud, noble race into a race of freakish misfits. Since natural sexual instincts are critical for the propagation and perpetuation of our kind and for a healthy kind at that, the liberal democratic cancer thus proceeds to undermine those natural sexual instincts in order to destroy us. It does this through its *tolerance* and its notion that there is no such thing as responsibility to a *race*, a responsibility that would demand a sense of high personal honor from all who are part of it; rather it would declare instead that we are all just willy-nilly *individuals* with no meaning or value outside of ourselves. There was a time after all, lest we forget, when men were expected to be men, women were expected to be women, and there was no such thing as a “homosexual,” a “transgender,” or even a race-mixer who openly paraded himself about in public. Rather these perversions, as well as the widespread purveyance of *child* pornography—a perversion nearly unheard of only a short time ago—are merely reflective of the existence and inevitable degenerative progression of the liberal democratic society itself. That all intolerance of sexual perversions in general has now been thrown to the winds is simply illustrative of how the liberal democratic cancer is eating away at our racial life. Thus it is not “intolerance” that is the problem as the liberal democratic cancer would quaintly declare to us, doing so in order to ward off any effort on our part that might eliminate the cancer. Rather, it is *tolerance* that is the problem since it allows the cancer to spread and turn our race into a sick and disgusting corpse. A healthy society is in fact *always*

intolerant of sexual perversions; it *always* demands a moral order of things that despises sick attitudes and sick practices and nor is there any confusion either about what is healthy and what is not.

Liberal democracy loves to preach the idea that everyone has “equal dignity” that must be protected but like every other claim made by liberal democracy, it immediately breaks down upon a moment’s reflection. A rapist of little old ladies does not have the same dignity as the man who helps them to cross the street. A man who cheats and steals does not have the same dignity as the honest man. The psychotic mass murderer does not have the same dignity as the hero who would fight for his people’s future. Nor is all conduct entitled to equal *protection* by the State or its people. The idea of equal dignity of all people and their conduct is thus a myth just as much as the myth of the equality of men. However, what liberal democracy *really* seeks to do with its mantra of “equal dignity” is not to lift *up* humanity as it claims, but rather to tear it *down*, to validate all that which is harmful to the moral, mental, and physical health of our people so that our people will meet its demise all the sooner. Thus it demands “equal dignity” for homosexuals, for example, when anyone with any morals and sense at all would realize that those who engage in homosexual acts are *not* entitled to the same dignity as those who engage in heterosexual ones, one form of conduct being a grotesque perversion of the sexual instinct and the other being natural to every creature on earth. And nor is any so-called “marriage” between homosexuals entitled to the same dignity as actual marriage between those of the opposite sex. There is simply no society worth its salt that would ever accept the idea that everyone has equal dignity regardless of whatever conduct they participate in for chaos and degradation would be the inevitable result, just as in liberal democracy. Nor is there any society anywhere that is worth its salt that would find that all conduct itself has equal worth. Not all conduct is equal just as not all men are equal, and simple logic dictates that those who partake in inferior conduct should be treated in an inferior way. This is such a basic fact that it should not even have to be stated; however, since liberal democracy would actually deny this fact and claim that essentially all conduct has equal validity, with those partaking in it entitled to the same respect, that idiocy must be castigated with all of the fervor that

is possible. Not only would liberal democracy take away our right to have a society that places a different value on different races, with natural favoritism being given to our own race, but liberal democracy would also take away our right to have a society that places a different value on what people *do*, with all conduct now being socially permissible and “equal” to each other just so long as there is no law prohibiting it and so long as it is *not* conduct that favors our White Race. Thus, as always, liberal democracy gives our race the worst of all worlds: a race that cannot think or act for itself and its own best interests externally, and a race that cannot even resist the growing perversion and degradation occurring within its own kind. Thus, both outwardly as well as inwardly, our race ends up losing the very value that liberal democracy is so keen upon denying it; not though because it never had value in the first place, as liberal democracy would claim, but rather because of the operation of the liberal democratic cancer itself. We are denied all that which would preserve our kind, including the moral fiber that is so necessary to that preservation and which is also worthwhile for its own sake.

No man who truly cares about his own kind can look with indifference upon its degradation; rather there arises in him the will to smash those forces that are responsible for it. There must be a higher freedom than that which would allow the morals of our people to fall into the gutter or into a toilet; it is only that freedom which would *lift* our people and keep them in that higher state that would deserve the support of a people that is conscious of its own value. Men are not naturally the cows that liberal democracy would make them out to be; indeed, cows would rightly be offended by their being compared with the type of men that liberal democracy churns out. Instead it is up to us Racial Loyalists to make *greatness* the reigning aspiration in the society, not a willy-nilly “freedom” that lacks common purpose and order and which would eliminate all attachment between the individual and his kind altogether, as liberal democracy does. Liberal democracy would pretend that a raceless “freedom” is more important than a healthy *race* but it is simply wrong. And in the end—if we can call it that—the happiness of the individual is far more harmed by the lack of social attachment, purpose, and responsibility in his life than he is by the order that those things would give to his life. This is vividly

illustrated by the fact that *suicide* is a leading cause of death in liberal democracies among the very age group that should by all rights have the most to live for: the youth. In any case, liberal democracy is a place where psychological and physical sickness proliferates, to the point where it becomes so endemic that that sickness is no longer thought of as sickness at all. The people in fact lose any consciousness of what a healthy society should look like. So much sickness is paraded around them on a constant basis, especially through television where it is validated and sanctified for the vast majority of people, that they mistake that for being a normal (and healthy) state of affairs. On the other hand, even when it is understood that something is seriously amiss in the society, such as youth suicide for example, there is no collective will to fix the problem because liberal democracy is itself intrinsically hostile to any collective, racial existence of the people that would provide that will. In addition, the problem is chalked up to being some kind of inherent price to pay for the supposed privilege of living in the “modern” world and thus little, if anything, is done about it. The people are immobilized from partaking in any kind of constructive, collective action due to the atomization of the society that liberal democracy causes and thus, in that sense, not only does the cancer gradually destroy our racial body but it also discourages any kind of treatment for the damage that it wreaks. Thus, in that regard, liberal democracy is worse than any other cancer that is known to exist.

When our people in Eastern Europe threw out (Jewish) communism and replaced it with (Jewish) liberal democracy, for instance, all they really accomplished was to replace one form of sickness with that of another, one that actually happens to be more lethal to the continued existence of our race in the long run. At least under communism our people had *some* kind of collective existence even if that existence was perverted to be one that was based on economic “class.” With liberal democracy though, any sense of community is altogether destroyed. Our people in Eastern Europe rebelled against the economic and political idiocy of communism only to fall into the race-destroying idiocy of liberal democracy. That was an understandable reaction in the sense that their experience with a *bad* kind of collective existence under communism naturally tarnished any

thought on their part that another, *better* collective existence was possible. It was all too easy, in other words, for our White people to rush into the arms of the grim reaper of liberal democracy when our experience under communism had been so bad. For the rest of us though who had had no such experience, we were simply dazzled by shallow and selfish slogans that turned us away from the natural world, a world that there had been little adherence to on our part in the first place.

What though is that natural world? That world is not only racist to its core, as we have said, but it is also a world that favors the strong, despises weakness, and provides a sense of order and place to all of the creatures that exist within it. Liberal democracy, on the other hand, always sides with the weak *against* the strong and attacks the very idea of strength itself. Instead, that which is weak is always coddled, felt sorry for, excused, and even praised. Liberal democracy teaches the *forbearance* of the strong, the *emasculatation* of the strong, and the *guilty conscience* of the strong, not only on a racial basis but for the individual as well. Thus that vigor that is necessary for the protection and defense of our race and its civilization finds itself totally unappreciated and is diverted elsewhere as a result. Liberal democracy would seek to overthrow the natural order of things, an order of things that can better the world only through its favoritism of the *best*, not the worst, and thus liberal democracy ends up only worsening the lot of the best and worst alike. In liberal democracy it is *numbers* that matter, not merit. In liberal democracy it is “equality” that matters, not quality, and every act of greatness that the individual person would demonstrate in his own life is tempered by the bizarre idea foisted upon him by the society that he had some kind of unfair “advantage” over others that makes his greatness something less than fully deserved. Thus not only does liberal democracy teach our White *Race* to feel bad about its greatness and superiority over the other races but it induces our people as individuals to doubt their belief in *themselves*. And all of this, in turn, weakens our race in the struggle for its life. A race has to *believe* in itself in order to be motivated to *fight* for itself. It cannot view its own existence with guilt and contempt and be expected to resist the annihilation of that existence. And the liberal democratic dogma of “equality” in itself

undermines any inclination to preserve a race that is alleged to be merely the “equal” of the others, at best.

Civilization is, and always has been, something that must be *guarded*, not left to chance, whim, or hope, and that guarding must not only be against the incursion of foreign *armies* but also against the incursion of foreign *races* because those races can only tear down that which they did not create and that which is not in their nature. Their true nature will always reassert itself sooner or later and with that comes the downfall of the liberal democratic society and the “inclusion” that it loves so much. And nor is there anything within the liberal democratic mentality that would now belatedly allow its adherents to take decisive, meaningful action to prevent the downfall from occurring; it cannot say for example that it must now *exclude* the other races from the society in light of the fact that its doctrine is so fundamentally opposed to such a notion. It cannot now repudiate its praise for “one man, one vote” (regardless of race), as a means of saving a future for our White people who came up with the idea in the first place, because that would be a repudiation of the very idea of “liberal democracy” itself. Rather its principles must themselves be utterly forsaken and destroyed in the minds and consequent actions of our people and exposed for what they were: destructive to our racial life. The masses must be taught that there is something that is higher in this world than the mere license to be a selfish fool that liberal democracy would pronounce to be so worthwhile. Rather, the value of our race, its culture, and its blood dwarfs any and all counterfeit values that would instead pretend to deserve our allegiance. The true ideal is that which is bound up with *ourselves* and the preservation and advancement of our own existence, not that which would undermine that existence.

That liberal democracy would deny that our racial existence, including the preservation of its culture and its genetic stock, has any importance at all indicates just how horrid and contrary to the natural world that it truly is, for nothing is more basic to the natural world than the fact that each race seeks to protect and preserve what it *is*. *Preservation* has to come before any and all other things for without *preservation*, nothing else matters. No race in a state of Nature is foolish enough to welcome with open arms the intrusion of different,

rival races into its habitat. Liberal democracy is thus a far more stupid mentality than anything that exists among the world of animals and insects, a world that it no doubt looks down upon.

The cancer of liberal democracy does not only damage our race in a physical and psychological sense, however, for it also damages us economically as well. Since our countries are opened up to the entire world, there is no protection for the working man whose standard of living steadily grows worse due to his being forced into competition with non-white labor whose standard of living is so low. Wealth leaves our countries under liberal democracy. Wealth that does remain in our countries becomes concentrated into ever fewer and fewer hands. Of course liberal democracy will deny all this just as it always denies what really goes on in every other facet of life. It will say that liberal democracy brings unprecedented wealth to everybody and that everybody wins economically under its sway. It will then speak of all of the technological advancements that have occurred under the reign of liberal democracy and how our people have greater access to inexpensive material goods than at any other time in history. However, these technological advancements would have occurred with or without liberal democracy and material goods would have become more affordable anyway due to advancements in mass production, something that has nothing to do with liberal democracy either. Liberal democracy takes credit for technological advancements that it had nothing to do with. Nor will liberal democracy mention that much of the alleged “wealth” of our people is actually *debt*. The masses of people do not actually own what they have; rather, banks do, foreigners do, or a few other capitalists do. Indeed, if there is one word that describes the nature of the economy in liberal democracies, at least today, it is the word “debt” and thus the alleged economic prosperity existing under liberal democracy is really a sham. True wealth only exists when you *own* what you have, not when you owe *somebody else*. When the average White person is in debt, and to the tune of thousands of dollars (or other currency) at that, it can hardly be said that liberal democracy fosters *wealth*.

Here in the economic field, just like everywhere else, if our race is not consciously and avowedly protected, and as the unit that it is, it suffers harm. There is no such thing as leaving the economy of our

people up to mere chance or the financial manipulations of Jews and rationally expecting that economy to be good. Under liberal democracy our countries are sold to the highest bidder. Our countries lose their sovereignty altogether since liberal democracy works hand in hand with raceless capitalism to destroy that sovereignty; since liberal democracy does not value our people for what they are, why should it care whether the future of the country itself should be in someone else's hands? The elected officials become the whores of the financial interests and thus the supposed "rule by the people" of liberal democracy becomes a pathetic joke. All connection between blood, soil, and wealth is lost. Our workers half the time do not know who they are really working for and we lose sovereignty over the future of our country just like we do the future of our own race. Liberal democracy does not even bother to explain how our people can maintain any kind of control of their own economy and their own economic future under the global, raceless capitalism that it supports. That is because liberal democracy does not care. As always, our people are *devalued* by its principles and by its actions and this is so regardless of the "equal dignity" that it professes to care about so much. In fact, by declaring our people to be the mere "equals" of the other races, liberal democracy destroys any cogent reason to care about their particular economic future amidst that of all of the other races that also exist. Instead, the economic future of our people is deemed to be no more important than the economic future of anybody else. *Banks* are the rulers under liberal democracy and those banks could not care less about the economic dispossession and dislocation of our people that they cause so long as they get "their" (our) money.

Thus the economic prosperity that liberal democracy promises is a mirage just like every other promise that it makes. Our people lose their economic roots and security just like they lose their cultural, national, and racial roots and security. Liberal democracy will triumphantly compare its economy with the economies that existed under communism but that does not mean much since both systems are bad; it is like comparing the theft committed by a burglar with that committed by an armed robber when perhaps no theft at all would be preferred. Notably though, liberal democracy remains silent when it is confronted with the economic miracle of National Socialist Germany

between the years 1933-1939, a society that was neither liberal democratic nor communist in nature but where there was economic prosperity that has simply been unmatched in the entire history of the world. The German people owned their own homes, their own cars, and their own material goods. The banks, on the other hand, owned nothing. In National Socialist Germany, the people owned their economy. In liberal democracy, the economy owns the people. It does not take a great deal of reflection to realize which scenario ought to be preferable to those who would rather that their people be masters of their economic destiny, not slaves.

Liberal democracy is also prone to making trade agreements that never actually improve the lot of the masses but rather only that of the few, already rich global capitalists. The masses work to make these global capitalists even richer than they already are while the progressive decline of their own economic lot in life becomes largely beside the point. Increases in wages do not match the increase of the cost of living. Factories move elsewhere and our workers are wrongly expected to “retrain” themselves after their own hard-earned skills have been rendered worthless. Never is *our* economic will accommodated under liberal democracy; rather, our people are bounced around like a ball in a pinball machine by forces that always seem to be outside of their control. Financial speculators are given the power to plunge the economy of all of us into the most calamitous depression if they see fit to do so; all the while the liberal democratic government pretends to be powerless in the face of that threat. Money is no longer created by the government to facilitate the exchange of goods, which was its original purpose, but rather is created by “central banks” to impoverish the people through the slavery of interest rate payments, payments that are totally unearned by the recipients. It no longer reflects the labor and productivity of the people as it did in the past; rather, money is shuffled around between parasitic (and usually Jewish) speculators and all connection between wealth and *earned* labor is lost. Predatory financial egoism rules the day in liberal democracy and the people labor only to find their hard-earned wealth siphoned off by cunning social parasites whose computer-screen financial manipulations cannot even rightly be described as “work” at all. Liberal democracy is content with those who do not work living off

of those who do. Liberal democracy is content with forcing the productive to provide for the unproductive. In this way, liberal democracy destroys appreciation for conscientious labor in its society, replacing that with an esteem for the cunning and unscrupulous. The honest laborer knows that he cannot expect much reward for his work in the liberal democratic society; rather it is the *usurer* who stands to run away with it, supported by his “own” supposed government in that endeavor. All work is looked at with increasing cynicism as a result. And since, as always, all value in our race as a whole is shunned by liberal democracy, all considerations of what would be good for our race as a whole *economically* are also shunned. The result is *an economy that exists without regard for the benefit of our people* and our people suffer unnecessarily thereby.

Worse still than the economic harm caused by liberal democracy though is the fact that its attack upon our very identity and solidarity as a people encourages the other races to attack us *physically*. Since liberal democracy imbues the belief in our people that we are mere “individuals” who have no justifiable racial solidarity with one another, the other races, as a consequence, feel free to rape, rob, and murder us since they know that no collective response on our part will be forthcoming, “the law” alone not being able to discourage such attacks. Thus, whereas the other races in times past were afraid to attack our people because they knew that a collective response on our part would surely follow, we now find ourselves picked off one by one due to the liberal democratic mentality. Notice on the other hand though that liberal democracy does *not* attack the identity and solidarity of the other races within the society. Rather, the black race, the brown (hispanic) race, the Arabs, and the Jews for example are encouraged to think and act as blacks, browns, Arabs, and Jews all they wish. This provides a physical protection for their respective races that our White Race simply does not have within the various liberal democratic States. Thus yet again our White people are damaged by liberal democracy. We are discouraged from coming to the aid of our own kind, not only when our brethren are being violently assaulted by the other races but at every other time as well. While liberal democracy is willing to encourage the solidarity of workers in the *labor* unions that exist within it, it is *never* willing to encourage the

solidarity of White people as a *race* in any way. We find ourselves weak and defenseless as a result. It is the White man who always finds himself on the defensive in liberal democracy and he is expected to always fork over everything that he has built, and everything that he *is*, to the other races to whom no similar demands are ever made. Liberal democracy is the doctrine of White guilt, denial, weakness, retreat, and surrender *par excellence*. It is the cancer that is at war with our racial body.

The expansion of “rights” within liberal democracy is really just a means for the destruction of all that which is natural, healthy, and good for our people. The intent is to remove our race from anything resembling an organic mode of living, to attack not only our collective existence as a race but to manufacture an entirely arbitrary and rootless existence in every individual as he makes his way in a world that has been alleged to him to have no inherent meaning. Everything is thus left up for grabs in liberal democracy, most obviously our continued racial existence itself, as the people are left without any cognizance of what is really happening and what is really at stake for themselves and their future. Liberal democracy thus causes the fogging of the brains of our people in precisely those areas where clear, sensible thought is needed most. Liberal democracy fails to realize that there is actually only *one* “right” that exists in this world: the right of a race to pursue its continued existence on this earth using all of the means available to it for its own best interests. What remains then is our *duty* to fulfill that right.

In liberal democracy, our youth are raised without any consciousness of their kinship with their own kind. Nor are boys raised to be men or girls raised to be women. Rather everything is a free for all, with the consequence being that all sense of place in our people is destroyed and they no longer have a clue as to who, what, and why they are. The result of course is a confused, self-destructive race that is not only at war with its own kind but which contains individuals who are also at war with themselves. Thus it is *identity* that is most under attack by liberal democracy: our identity with our race, our sex, our families, and everything else that gives a creature its sense of place in the world. By attacking all notions of *identity*, liberal democracy thus attacks the very ingredient that is most necessary for a happy, healthy,

and sustaining life, whether in the life of human beings or in the life of any other creature. Liberal democracy would pretend that mere “citizenship” matters more than *identity* and yet it is *identity* that guides all natural living on this earth. And just as cancer is a state of affairs where the cells of a body cease to *identify* with the best interests of that body, that is exactly what happens with liberal democracy. Our race squanders itself in defiance of its own will to live.

Thus we say in conclusion that “liberal democracy” must make way for *Racial Loyalty*, that the cells of our racial body must work *for* that body once again instead of against, that it is *only that which preserves and betters our own people* that is worthwhile in this world. Liberal democratic weakness must be replaced with Racial Loyalist strength, cowardice with courage, and “rights” with duty to our own kind at all times. It is the cells of the organism that exist to serve that *organism*; so too is it the individuals of our race who exist to serve that *race*, both now and into the future. Let us then excise the cancer of liberal democracy as soon as possible, write its obituary, and reassert our will to live as a race in everything we do, every society we form, and every attitude we hold. A race must get rid of its cancers if it means to live. There is no benefit for our people to be obtained by welcoming the intrusion of every poison into our system. It is our task rather to exclude and expel all poisons from our racial body altogether.

CHAPTER TWELVE

OUR RACIAL LOYALIST REVOLUTION

Since we start from the premise that all that which preserves and betters our race is good and all that which destroys and worsens our race is bad, and that it is the task of the State to maximize the good and to minimize the bad, all else follows, including every action and every law of our coming Racial Loyalist State. It is the best interests of our own kind that will determine the course of conduct of our State and nothing else.

Whether it be laws, policies, customs, or any other factor that determines the actions, attitudes, and general conduct of our State, its leaders, and our people, the guiding principle at all times must simply be that which preserves the culture, genes, and lives of our race and which will better that culture, those genes, and those lives in this world. Thus it is not the exact form of government of our Racial Loyalist State that matters so much as that this be the guiding principle of that State and the reason for its very existence. Nor is this a difficult principle to implement. Rather, instead of government being beholden to financial interests, for example, it will simply be devoted to our *blood*. Instead of the culture of our people being beholden to financial, Jewish interests bent on the desecration and destruction of that culture, our culture will be beholden to our *race* and the moral, intellectual, and aesthetic improvement of that *race*. Instead of the schools being beholden to churning out future “consumers” and even White people who are traitors to their own kind, they will be beholden to the mission of producing superior White men and women *devoted* to their kind in all things and at all times. The purpose of all law *will be our cultural, genetic, and biological preservation and advancement* and it will have the power to achieve that in every sphere. Rather than allowing our race to degenerate and even *supporting* that degeneration as is the case today, law will exist to protect our race from harm and will advance it to ever greater moral, spiritual, and intellectual heights, not through coercion but through the triumph of our collective racial will. That is the promise of the Racial Loyalist revolution.

We will restore the sense of community in our race. No longer will anyone work only with a view towards his own personal profit; rather he will work also with the profit of his race in mind. No longer will our people consider themselves detached, isolated “individuals”; rather they will realize that they are the brothers and sisters, and sons and daughters, of one racial family, blood, and kind. Every man’s labor will be honored so long as he *performs* it with honor, all of us being part of the same team working together for the benefit of that team. No longer will any man’s labor be looked down upon since it will be for his *race* that he labors too.

The main purpose of our military will be to keep the other races out of our land and to expand our territory at their expense when that is deemed to be in our racial best interests. Unlike the case with what will be the *former* “liberal democracies,” we will not care what the other races do with themselves in their own territories so long as that does not hurt our kind. Our military will not be squandered on stupid social work abroad amongst the other races but rather it will be devoted to the defense of the Racial Loyalist State from any external racial threat. Our soldiers will fight for their own *kind* and the State that exists for that kind and nobody else. Our military will thus be an arm of the Racial Loyalist struggle just like every other facet of our society and State. It will train warriors in iron discipline and camaraderie for our racial future. It is the vanquisher of our racial enemies.

We will return our race to a natural mode of living, as much as that is possible, and our people will regain the natural *joy* of living that comes with being a part of that natural world. We will bring people out of their stuffy homes and reacquaint them with the meadows, forests, lakes, and mountains of our great land. We will fight the artificiality of the so-called “modern” world, realizing that the spiritual health of our people is far more important than the extent of their mere shallow, material possessions. We will restore the “we” to our world, the “we” of our racial family that is in tune with the natural world instead of being opposed to it, that realizes that we are all creatures of Nature just like all of the other species on earth.

In that world, it is the *best* that reap the glory and the *best* who lead the way, the race always improving itself due to that fact. Racial improvement is part of Nature and hence racial improvement will be

part of our Racial Loyalist State. The misfits of our race must thus be culled. We must rid our race of all perversions, defects, and weaknesses, especially the increasingly prevalent plague of homosexuality, for example, that is a consequence of the attack upon the *psyche* of our people by the Jews and their degenerate mass media. Homosexuality is anti-Nature just as race mongrelization is anti-Nature and thus it is the present sick liberal democratic society, *not* Nature, that is causing the recent proliferation of this contemptible perversion, as well as its acceptance. With the mass media, schools, and the entire society for that matter coming under the control of we Racial Loyalists in our Racial Loyalist State, it is to be expected that the homosexual, pederasty, pornographic, and other perversions will decline massively, if not altogether, as a consequence of that fact. We must rid our race of all unnatural behavior, behavior that degrades the moral fiber of our people and which results in their being diseased and dishonored in their estimation of their own selves. Our people are better than they have allowed themselves to become and we mean for them to regain their true, higher nature, a nature that will be uncontaminated once again with the removal of the Jewish offal from their society.

Yes, as we say, the mass media, including the news media, must come under the control of the Racial Loyalist Party. There is simply no alternative if we mean to preserve the victory for our people that we will have won and if we mean to ensure that they become, and remain, happy, healthy, and productive men, women, and children for their individual and racial future. We have learned the hideous lesson of what damage can be wrought when the mass communications that influence the entire society fall into the hands of the Jews, racial traitors, and misfits and that is a mistake that can never be allowed to happen again. The so-called "independent media" crowed about by liberal democracy has never actually existed. Rather that media has *always* been controlled by somebody and that is in the very nature of it. It is better then that the mass media be under the control of we who are loyal to our White Race and that it be specifically designed for our betterment and be devoted to the preservation of our Racial Life. As always, that is actually very little to ask. Television must be an instrument to *uplift* our people, not throw their minds into a gutter or a

toilet. Books, magazines, and the internet must communicate a message that is *Racial Loyalist* and which maintains healthy minds, bodies, and spirit. The chaos and social disruptions of today will be totally replaced by the order of our Racial Loyalist revolution; there is no such thing as chaos and social disruptions in the Racial Loyalist State because there is a *purpose* to that State and the collective will to fulfill it.

Our people will have every freedom to realize their individual potential without regard to economic class or social status, to fulfill their intrinsic individual character, and to maximize the material prosperity of themselves and their progeny so long as they do so within the context of the racial community of which we are all a part. The best interests of that community must thus always come first; the common interest comes before self-interest. Just as we believe in the greatness of our race, we believe in the greatness of the individual personalities that compose that race. We demand only that the individual fulfill that personality within the context of the needs of his own kind, that he serve not only himself but also the benefit of the race of which he is a part with all of his actions. It cannot be ignored that individualism, for its part, was an utter failure when it came to preventing the degradation, degeneration, and destruction that our race is undergoing today. Hence it must be discarded in favor of the collectivism of Racial Loyalty, a collectivism that recognizes the fact that a race simply cannot survive or better itself in this world if the members of it are allowed to undermine that survival and betterment at every turn.

Since individual profit will no longer be the only concern of all business activity, we will gradually phase out those business practices that obtain that profit at the cost of the psychological and physical health of our people. We will phase out junk food, for example, by subsidizing healthy food instead and by teaching our people, through the schools and our media, the importance of natural nutrition for their health. And instead of the dangerous narcotics peddled constantly by the media of liberal democracy, peddled as a fix to the mere *symptoms* of health problems that by all rights should not exist in the first place, there will instead be the advocacy of pill-free living and steps towards the *prevention* of any ailments and diseases from

occurring. Since we are for the preservation and betterment of our race, that must include the realm of its physical health as well. Those who would reap enormous financial gain by virtue of the continued illnesses and diseases suffered by our people, as does the pharmaceutical industry, must learn to make their profits elsewhere; their profits must give way to the restoration of the body as the source of its own health, the body that is healthy because it knows how to take care of itself. Gone must be the days of a hypochondriac, poisoned people totally at a loss as to what is required for good health: good *eating*. And the preservation of the natural environment must also be maintained for that health since sick soil, sick air, and sick water are not conducive to a healthy life either. Thus the natural environment must be brought back to *its* health for the sake of the health of our kind. We cannot have a clean race without a clean natural environment and so that must always be striven for regardless of whether that may decrease the financial gain of the few.

In the schools our youth must be taught the value of their race and that race is in fact the basis for all other values that we hold dear. Every historical event must be looked at through the racial prism; every student must be taught that he is a White racial comrade before all things. What he (or she) does matters not just to his own life but also to the life of his people. He is not the raceless “individual” of liberal democracy; rather he is the racial kinsman of the greatest race on earth and he must always be made conscious of that fact. The young boy must be taught that the day will come when he will marry and provide for his family and be ready to defend his State, even at the cost of his own life if necessary. The young girl must be taught that the day will come when she will marry, provide her race with children for the next generation, and that she will be the most important teacher of those children of all. Our boys must be taught to become *men* and our girls must be taught to become *women*. There must be no “role reversals” in our Racial Loyalist State. Instead of the pansy coward churned out by liberal democracy, our men must be reared to be brave, bold, fearless, and decisive for their people and for themselves. Instead of scorning her femininity and motherhood, our women must fervently embrace it and despise the weak man who would go along with their unnatural masculinization. “Role reversals”

only confuse a race and a confused race *cannot* be strong.

There must be no pandering to “sensitivities,” “disabilities,” and other weaknesses in our schools. There must be no pandering of the teary-eyed tattletale either who refuses to fight his own battles. Rather, our youth must be taught to be *hard*, to stand up for themselves and their personal honor, including with their fists if necessary. It is better to resolve a dispute between two children through a boxing match supervised by the schools than to rear a weak youth who is encouraged in his cowardice. Open physical conflict is natural in boys as it is among the young of other creatures; it is only necessary that it be regulated by our State with our racial best interests in mind, and in this way, among others, we will build strong youth who will become strong men. Liberal democracy would suppress the physical aggression of our youth altogether, destroying the raw virility of our people in favor of intrigue, back-stabbing, and cowardice, something that sets a bad precedent and pattern for their later life. It is a mystery as to how liberal democracy can possibly expect to rear strong men capable of taking on all of the challenges that will come their way in life when it does everything that it can to coddle their weaknesses, including their fears, while they are still children. The best remedy for a bully is a punch in the nose, not “sensitivity training,” for example. With entire generations of our White people educated in weakness in liberal democracy, it is not surprising that they are so weak and cowardly today when it comes to standing up for their own racial future, or for themselves for that matter, when they are victimized by the non-white races. Instead of beholding a White man who is proud and assured of himself and who refuses to back down, the other races sense the fear in our people and they pursue it just like any other predatory wild animal would. The solution is thus to eliminate that fear when our people are still in their youth, to rear a youth that is not afraid of violence and pain and which has the will to persevere over such things instead of running off to an adult to save him from the battles that he will have to fight in another form sooner or later in his life anyway. And besides, it is better for our youth to get whatever violence that they may have inside them out of their system in a controlled setting than to allow it to build up into severe malice and hatred against their own kind; children who have fought

each other often times in fact become the best of friends in the process. True character is not a matter of the head but rather a matter of the *heart*. We need a race with physical *guts*, not a race whose so-called “courage” consists of whining to others and “getting help” outside the power of one’s own self. The world is a hard, cruel place and our young people must be prepared for it, to always seek their strength within *themselves* instead of being pampered in a manner that makes them ill-prepared to deal with the crises that they will no doubt encounter in the course of their lives. We do a disservice to our young people if we do not ready them for the real world in which they will have to live. It is only when we ourselves conquer the adversity that we face that that adversity can make us the better men of tomorrow.

Nor is it the task of our Racial Loyalist State to cater to the mentally defective in our society, to pour money into their advancement, to prop them up, or to make life easier for them. All of this is unnatural, causes the mentally defective to proliferate within our gene pool, and lowers the quality of that gene pool in the process. We cannot possibly remain a superior race if we continually subsidize the inferior elements within it; this is because that subsidy can only result in an ever greater population of inferior elements within it generation by generation. Rather it is the *best* of our race who must be favored by us just as is the case in Nature. Society must breed *up*, not down. A progressively more intelligent race is in the best interests of *everybody* for it is that intelligence that makes all social progress possible. The best of our race must accordingly be encouraged to have as many children as possible; the worst of our race must be encouraged to have the fewest or none at all. In this way, life will constantly improve for our race in our coming Racial Loyalist State since *it is the quality of the living that determines the quality of life*.

In the same vein, the perpetuation of birth defects in our people must be brought to a halt. In an age when science can easily reveal the high risk of passing along serious, debilitating birth defects—both of the mind and of the body—there is simply no excuse for knowingly perpetuating such misery upon our innocent offspring, especially when conception could have been so easily and sensibly avoided in the first place. We must forthrightly declare that there is no such thing

as a “right” to impose misery upon our future generations, that the “life” of our race that we are eternally fighting for includes a *quality* life for every child that is born, and that we will use science and all of the other knowledge that we possess to make sure that he or she enters this world without debilitation as much as that is possible. It is not “love” to knowingly impose misery upon a creature that had no choice in the matter. And as for the sudden increase of non-hereditary birth and post-birth defects that we are witnessing today, such as autism, we must find and eliminate the source of those defects regardless of wherever it may be, a source that is in all likelihood environmental in nature and thus something that can easily be ended with the clean-up of that environment.

There will be no labor troubles in our Racial Loyalist State because it is the duty of the State itself to ensure that our employees are treated fairly by their employers and vice versa. Instead of labor and management being spiritually arrayed against one another, as they are under Marxist ideology, they are *part of the same team* as far as we Racial Loyalists are concerned, a team that strives for the benefit of that team as a whole as the one, indivisible entity that it is. Thus, just as our employers have a duty to pay their employees a just wage that is reasonably commensurate with the profits to the business and to provide them with safe and healthy working conditions, our employees have a duty to perform their labor conscientiously and with honor. Just as the Racial Loyalist employer has a duty to devote his business to his own race, the race has a duty to make it the greatest success possible. Since we Racial Loyalists do not recognize any worthwhile dividing of our White Race into hostile, adversarial interests, we do not recognize any such (artificial) dividing of labor either: rather *we are all workers for our White Race* no matter how high or low our position in the particular business concern in question. The business concern is, in fact, *a means to the end* of the betterment of our racial life and that is how it must be viewed. Thus the State that protects that racial life must have the power to resolve whatever disputes that do occur, not as an advocate for one party or another, but rather with a view towards doing justice to all parties involved in light of their respective duties. The State is thus above any “special interests” when it comes to labor just as it is above any special

interests elsewhere; rather it is devoted to our common interests as a whole. Nor does it take “sides” because there is only *one* side: the best interests of our kind.

Our State guarantees a job to all of those men and childless young women who wish to work conscientiously and honorably for their daily bread. It is able to guarantee this because it has the *will* and the *power* to do so; we can guarantee that everyone has employment in our Racial Loyalist State because there is always work to be *done* in that State. There are always factories to be built and filled. There are always improvements to be made in our roads, our bridges, and other public works and there are always new public works to be begun. There are always new tasks to be filled in a creative, dynamic society devoted to a creative, dynamic race. Nor is there any “outsourcing” of our jobs because all of our jobs stay right here. Plus, with the return of many married mothers to the home as permitted and encouraged by our superior economy and State, those jobs will be freed up for our previously unemployed men. Thus the actual concern facing the Racial Loyalist State is not any *lack* of jobs—a problem that will have been totally conquered—but rather that of filling all of the jobs that do exist with workers. However, with improvements in technology and a much higher birthrate of our resurgent White Race, a White Race that is now devoted to the *expansion* of its kind in the world rather than its decline, that problem is conquered too. We obviously do not need nor want any non-white foreign workers; rather we build our labor force with our own kind, manned by children who have become men. Thus unemployment becomes a thing of the past in our Racial Loyalist State. Indeed, the whole phenomenon of “unemployment” is an artificial condition of artificial, unnatural societies in the first place. It certainly does not exist in Nature, nor did it exist among men prior to the Industrial Revolution. The natural, Racial Loyalist society on the other hand puts people to work by restoring those conditions and assistance that make the securing of employment possible. Rather than paying people “benefits” for being unemployed—something that is rather stupid in the first place when the matter is thoughtfully considered—it benefits them by simply employing them. Rather than paying people for their idleness, the State pays them for their labor.

As for our mothers though, we Racial Loyalists recognize that they

have the most important job of all. Accordingly, our State gives them the greatest encouragement and support possible for its fulfillment. Not only does our economy enable every family to live in a comfortable home free from the stresses caused by a cramped, dilapidated living environment, but we can afford to award grants to the best of our race to have the most children, knowing that our new sons and daughters are the most valuable stock in our society of all. Utilizing the educational system, the mass media, and the Racial Loyalist idea itself, we ingrain the idea that the vocation of motherhood is to be respected, admired, and esteemed as much as that of a soldier on the battlefield. Both are in fact fighters for the future of our race. Husbands defer to the judgment of their wives in matters of home, knowing that that is their field of expertise. There can in fact be no such thing as resentment between the sexes of our race when each is respected for the vital and distinct role that it plays for that race. A natural society is in fact a society of *roles*, each role fulfilling in its own way our racial survival, expansion, and advancement.

Work itself is part of our loyalty to our race. We work because our race needs it and we work because Nature does not reward the idle with life. We thus find our place within the work that must be done, all of that work benefiting our race in one way or another. With our labors we create a secure and better life for our kind and find fulfillment within our own individual lives in the process. We maintain, as well as *justify*, our own individual existence with our work. We *earn* that which is ours and thus provide our individual *right* to it. We find the kind of work that most suits our particular individual nature, each of us having a particular role to play in the greater racial community.

Just as each individual person has his own unique nature, there is work that complements that nature. The task of public education in our Racial Loyalist State is therefore, in part, to lead each student to an awareness of which kind of work is best suited to his own particular nature and to what aptitude he possesses for its fulfillment. Before our youth even leave high school, they will thus have already discovered the niche that they wish to fulfill in their lives and, for most, that niche will already be available for their possession of it. Indeed, rather than dupe our young people into thinking that they must all now go on to

college after high school graduation in order to live successful lives, as does liberal democracy, we Racial Loyalists recognize that attending college is only necessary for the very few, that our young people are much better off gaining knowledge of specific trades, whether through attendance at trade school or not, instead of all of them attending college and acquiring a vast amount of information that will simply be of no use to them in their future careers. And besides, much of what is learned in college today should have already been learned in *high school* but isn't due to the dumbing down of the curriculum so as to accommodate the lower intellectual ability of the black and brown races living amongst us. Thus, once those races have been removed from our society, college will become essentially superfluous except for those young people seeking to work in those professions that absolutely require a college degree such as law, medicine, and the sciences.

There is in fact very little education in college that cannot be learned through self-study; we do a disservice to our young people by pushing them into attending college for four or more years when a college education is simply unnecessary for so many worthwhile and honorable careers. It is also a huge error to postpone their natural yearning for self-sufficiency as the young adults that they are and to load them with an absurd burden of debt instead. Rather, it is important that they take their place as productive members of our society as soon as possible. Specialization is critical for the attainment of higher civilization; thus it makes no sense to send so many young people off to college where most of what they will learn is general knowledge that simply has no value at all in the particular field that they will be pursuing. That knowledge which we do not use, we lose. It is far better then that our young people make sure that they concentrate their attention on that knowledge which they will actually *use* the rest of their lives once grade school has had plenty of time to set them on their own particular chosen path. We Racial Loyalists reject the idea that the intellectual life is the only successful life or that additional book learning after high school is for everybody. Rather, each White racial comrade has an important role to play for the racial community that usually has little to do with the education that a college education provides and thus the college graduate is left

wondering as to what did he gain exactly by losing those four years of time and putting himself in enormous debt. The twelve years of grade school education are in fact quite sufficient for most people before they are ready to earn their daily bread and commence their own self-sufficient, independent existence, an existence that is wrong to put off any longer than necessary and which is important for the individual and society alike. Trade schools can fulfill most of whatever need remains for specialized knowledge, providing practical knowledge for those trades that actually exist instead of our continuing to graduate millions of college students every year for whom there are no particular job prospects.

At a minimum, college should be modified to require only those subjects that have something to do with each student's field of interest so that, for example, a musician can only study music, a mathematician can only study mathematics, and a lover of history can only study history. That way there will be total concentration on and mastery of those subjects for which our students will actually be devoting their lives. The idea of a musician being required to study biology, or a biologist being required to study art appreciation, for example, is absurd. If every student were allowed to study only his field of interest and related subjects, the value of a college education would be increased substantially and the personal debt that is incurred by attending would then perhaps be justified. Since our young people fork over so many thousands of dollars (or other currency) to attend college, they should have that right. And needless to say, it is no argument to claim that courses in reading, writing, and arithmetic are necessary in order to make sure that everyone is proficient in those subjects since nobody who is not already proficient in them should have been allowed into college in the first place. It is not the job of college to wet nurse that which should have been imbibed in grade school. Forcing students to pay for courses that they neither need nor want is an outrage.

As always for us Racial Loyalists, it is what is best for our *race* that is the determining factor for us when it comes to our social policy. Thus in regards to higher education for example, it is not the profit of college administrations or that of the school textbook publishing industry that determines for us the course of action we should take.

Rather it is whether our race as a *whole* is benefited by the massive amount of time, effort, and money that is expended by sending our young people off to college wholesale to study subjects for which they have no interest in pursuit of jobs for which there is no employment. The answer to that is fairly obvious. It does not benefit a race to have an abundance of education but no practical skills by which the daily living of the race may be improved, to acquire debt but no particular means to pay off that debt, or to forfeit its natural tendency towards physical labor in favor of that of the sedentary intellectual, for that matter. (Actually, the more that our people are *not* sitting down and thus physically inactive, the better it will be for their *health*, both physical as well as mental.) Rather, the healthy society for our people is a well-rounded society of numerous strata, not a conveyor belt that takes everyone to the same destination. A good auto mechanic is often times of more practical benefit to our race than many an ivy league professor, for example, and we mean to raise consciousness of the practical benefit to our race of the many trades that serve that race, trades that are foolishly disparaged today under liberal democracy because of its failure to realize that *it is the benefit to our race that gives everything its value*. Valuable, worthwhile labor thus exists wherever labor provides value to our people. The manual nature of some labor does not somehow eliminate its value; hence the idea that manual labor is demeaning must be discarded. Everything that must be done for the proper functioning of our Racial Loyalist society must indeed be done and that is the true test of its value, not how many college degrees happen to be behind it. It is loyalty to our race that is more important than anything else, that loyalty guiding the fulfillment of every profession; no profession can exist without consideration of the impact upon the race that it serves. Just as the hand and the brain serve the needs of the individual person of which they are a part, our professions serve the needs of the race of which they too are a part. There is no such thing as divorcing labor from the race which labors.

Collectivism is attacked today because people have the wrong collectivism in mind and because they do not understand what it means. *Of course* economic collectivism (that transcends racial lines) makes no sense; that is because nowhere in Nature does such a thing

exist. There is no such thing as different races of animal, amphibian, insect, or whatever banding together across racial lines for some kind of economic benefit. *Racial* collectivism, on the other hand, exists among the races in Nature everywhere, whether it be a school of fish, a pack of wolves, or a flock of geese. It does not *always* exist, true, but when we examine human history it cannot be denied that there could be no such thing as “civilization” today had White people taken the attitude of “every man for himself” instead. Rather, it is collectivism, or group effort, that gave Man the ability to lift himself far and beyond the level of the other creatures on earth. By working together for a common goal, men could accomplish an infinite amount of things that were simply beyond the reach of each individual person acting on his own for himself alone. Only when Man subordinates his own selfish interests to the needs of a greater (racial) community does society, and then civilization, become possible. In fact, “community,” “society,” and “civilization” are themselves collectivist terms, not individualistic ones. Each term is a *refutation* of the individualistic ethos on its face. It took collectivism to lift Man out of barbarism and it will take collectivism to prevent his return to it.

Without collectivism there would be no such thing as a State, a flag, an army, or law. Without collectivism there would be no such thing as running water, street lights, police forces, or airports. All of these things—and countless others—came into being through group effort and group effort is necessary to maintain them.

The very fact that men are capable of *speech* indicates that Man is a collectivist being by nature, not an individualistic one, for an individualistic race would have no need for communication between the members of its kind with the specificity that speech provides. There would in fact be no reason at all for Man to speak were he an individualistic being for if only his *self* were at issue, there obviously would be no reason for him to have dialogue with *others*. Rather, Man could simply grunt, snort, and gesticulate in order to fulfill his immediate needs and wants the same way that other mammals do. Language itself is a collectivist faculty; its meaning is *non*-individual by its very nature. Speech thus signifies a *social* being and a social being signifies a *collectivist* being. The idea that we are all just “individuals” is certainly a quaint idea for those who love the idea of their own

personal ego and who, understandably and rightly enough, hate the idea of a bad collectivist society having any say over their persons. However, the solution to that problem is the creation of a *good* collectivist society, not the abandonment of any collectivist society altogether. And with regard to our White Race itself, an individualistic race is quite simply unable to withstand the onslaught of those races that collectively stand against it, those rival races which are united, and hence collectivistic, in the pursuit of their own expansion at the expense of that individualistic race. Indeed, by means of analogy, never has an army of so-called “individuals” ever triumphed against an army that *does* subordinate the will of the individual soldier to that of the whole. Rather, it is the spirit of *teamwork*, of an overriding duty of each individual soldier to that whole, that enables an army to fight at all. Only by subordinating our individual interests to the best interests of our race as a whole can we preserve our race, now at the time of its greatest peril, as well as improve its lot in this world forever into the future. True love of our kind is collectivist by its very nature. Our desire for its welfare—even at our individual expense—is collectivist. Race itself is a collective entity and so must the efforts be on its behalf. We Racial Loyalists can have no illusions about that fact. The supposed debate between the merits of collectivism is over and collectivism has won. Love of race is alien to the spirit of individualism on its face; worse still though is individualism’s track record of undermining our racial existence at every turn, a track record that we can behold vividly before our very eyes today. Individualism is thus irreconcilable with the fight for our racial preservation and betterment.

Money, for its part, is not a commodity to be speculated upon as far as we are concerned, nor will it be loaned at high rates of interest or be used to manipulate our economic or political life in our Racial Loyalist State. Rather its purpose is solely to facilitate the transaction of goods and services and, more broadly, to serve the well-being of our kind. It is thus a mere *means* to an end as far as we are concerned, not an end in itself. It does not have power over us; rather we have power over it and our State uses the money that it collects through taxes to achieve that racial well-being. Our economy will be based upon our power of *production*, not on the presence or absence of gold in a treasury vault. The idea of gold as the basis of economic

activity was artificial and fallacious to begin with; rather it is *people* and their industry upon which all true wealth is based. Since we Racial Loyalists only believe in *earned* wealth, the banks in our State will not be permitted to charge interest on the loans that they disburse, only fees for their service. Their job will be to *circulate* money, not profit off of it. There cannot be any just allotment of wealth in society until the practice of parasitic wealth acquisition comes to an end.

Liberal democracies are fond of campaigning for a minimum wage but it is a *maximum* wage that we need, not a minimum one. At a certain point the profits of successful large businesses should be shared by the employees; the wages of the owners and chief executive officers should be capped rather than allowed to reach the absolutely absurd proportions that they have reached today. Love for our White Race requires that our employees be treated better than mere serfs, with all of the profit going into their employer's hands even when that profit has reached into the millions and billions of dollars. Rather that excess profit must be shared in order to achieve justice for all. It is simply unconscionable when a CEO takes home a salary that is *thousands of times larger* than that of his employees. Therefore there must be a *maximum wage* with the profits that go beyond that being disbursed equally between employer and employees alike. This way all of the workers will benefit from the success of the enterprise instead of only the tiny few, the relationship between work and *earned* wealth will be restored, the standard of living for all will grow, and we will eliminate the cleavage between labor and management that divides our people. All of this is good for our White Race. At the same time though, taxes on businesses themselves will be cut severely so that the money can remain in the hands of those who earned it and where it belongs. Without any more foreign and domestic aid to the non-white races, without the parasitic Jewish banking system, and without the war profiteering of the present liberal democratic system, there will be plenty of money for all of our people to have a good life. We will be swimming in our own wealth.

When viewed in the Racial Loyalist perspective, the birth of *children* takes on the importance that it has always deserved. We do not have children merely for ourselves; rather we have children also for our race. We repopulate the world with our own kind and thus

make it a better place. We continue our race with our children as they will continue the race with theirs. We lose our loved ones with the passage of time but new loved ones are born to take their place. Having children is the collectivistic activity *par excellence*; it is in fact the *refutation* of focus on the individual in favor of the perpetuation of the *race*. No one is a true “individualist” after having children; rather his attention is shifted to the needs of the child who is totally dependent on him. In this way the individual realizes that his significance goes beyond his own personal existence. He is rather the bridge towards eternity.

Racial Loyalists sire and bear children not as a “choice” but as a duty to the future of their kind; we struggle in the here and now to make that future great just as our children will do the same. Man and woman find their purpose in each other, their mission going beyond themselves. With the birth of their children, they form the most rudimentary collective of all: the family. They join together with the purpose of creating superior beings with that union, beings that will prove to be superior to that of even themselves. Thus their child is their deliberate act of *creation* and they will sacrifice their own particular needs and wants to cultivate that creation as best as they can for the next two decades or so of its life. We thus create a better race with our children as they will do the same with theirs. In this way the chasm between Man and animal grows ever greater with each passing generation as does the quality of the lives of our people.

The family is the basic unit of collective, racial existence. Our race is in fact a collection of *families* just as it is a collection of nations, each bearing a name that runs through the course of history. That name should never be changed or concealed because it is the mark of our particular place and identity within our kind. A name can fall from grace but it can always be restored to its former honor in the course of time. What matters even more than whether a particular generation is good or not is that it succeed in its duty of bringing forth the *next* one, pure and unmixed as before, for only in that way does the race live on.

Since the family is the basic unit of our collective racial existence, it follows that we must protect the family and oppose all that weakens it. Marriage for we Racial Loyalists is thus not a mere “contract” between man and woman that can be broken at will as it is in liberal

democracy; rather it is a vow before the racial community that these two people will together sow the seeds for the next generation of our kind. Each marriage must thus receive its blessing from that racial community; there is no such thing as a marriage that is somehow independent of that community. Man and woman marry not just as individuals but as racial comrades, their marriage also having the future of their race in mind. Hence why genetic testing, screening for hereditary diseases and defects, and the prevention likewise of inbreeding is within the right and power of our State. No one has the right to conceal or lie about what he is to the detriment of our race; we are what our genes say we are. Thus cosmetic plastic surgery must be illegal in our Racial Loyalist State to the extent that it would alter the basic appearance of the person in question so as to mislead a potential breeding partner as to that person's true racial and physical characteristics. Every person has a right to know that his mate is genetically the person that that mate appears to be.

It is a commitment to truth that in fact marks Racial Loyalty generally. We desire the truth in all things and at all times because that truth reflects the reality of the actual physical world that we love. A lie, on the other hand, is that which is in *defiance* of that which actually transpires in the physical world; therefore, since we love the physical world, we must hate the lie. Based in physical reality, Racial Loyalty fights for that reality; thus since the lie is the enemy of reality, the lie is the enemy of Racial Loyalty and vice versa. No other doctrine can make the same claim because those doctrines are *not* grounded in physical reality; rather, like the supposed "equality of all men" for example, they are the mere contrivances of men's minds. Thus the other doctrines lie whenever that suits them, there being no attachment to any physical reality that would demand of them otherwise. There is no commitment to the truth among them because the truth has no particular, foundational value for them; rather it is the fulfillment of their particular fancies—fancies that developed exclusively in the heads of men instead of through obedience to the natural, physical world around them—that guides them onward.

A striking example of this fact can be found in the criminal "justice" system of liberal democracy: it is not bound by the truth of what actually happened, whether the accused is actually guilty of the crime

or not, but rather only whether people can be persuaded to *believe* that he is. It is thus the successful inculcation of a *belief* that matters, not reality. Thus the prosecutor has no obligation in liberal democracy to convict only those persons who actually *committed* a crime; rather he is free to pursue cases against those persons he himself deems to be innocent. And the defense counsel, for his part, is free to fight for the acquittal of those who are obviously guilty. Thus neither “side” is required to pursue the truth of what actually happened; rather their task is to create the best *story* in the minds of the jury for their respective “side” that they can, the truth of what actually happened being beside the point. Instead of working together to achieve justice, they are adversaries whose job at trial is to obtain a conviction or an acquittal—regardless of the actual truth of the accusation—depending on what “side” they are on. Nor does the judge seek the truth either; rather he only cares about “admissible evidence” that could, in *theory*, mean that the person is guilty. It is thus the *theory* that matters in the liberal democratic legal system, not reality. It is the *process* that matters in that system, not the result. As long as the process is reasonably satisfactory, all is well, at least on paper. Innocent men are convicted and guilty men go free and that is considered an acceptable result.

Since we Racial Loyalists are committed to the real world, we must reject such a perverse system where reality plays so little a role. As far as we are concerned, there can be no such thing as justice without truth and thus a system that would dispense with justice in favor of *process* is a bad system. Thus the purpose of our criminal justice system is *to find and enforce the truth* wherever it may lie. Thus the judge, prosecutor, and defense counsel are all on the *same* side in our system: the side of the truth. They work together to find out that truth, both before trial as well as during trial should that still occur, and even the accused is expected to admit his guilt should that in fact be true. Should the judge, prosecutor, and defense counsel at any time reach a consensus that the accused is innocent, the prosecution must be halted. On the other hand, should all three reach a consensus that the accused is guilty, they must urge the accused to *plead* guilty; however, that decision still rests in his hands due to the possibility of *error*, not because his rights would be violated otherwise.

If the accused is in fact guilty, he must be punished; if he is in fact innocent, he must be released. The accused thus has no right in our system to release if he is in fact guilty. The prosecutor, for his part, has no right to prosecute a person he believes to be innocent or for which there is a substantial risk of that being the case. Theories and stories that the prosecution and defense could bring at trial are thus irrelevant in our system; what matters instead is whether the *facts* reflect beyond a reasonable doubt that all of the elements of the charge are present. If the jury finds that that is so but the judge disagrees, the guilty verdict must be reversed and that is the end of the case. Since persuasion is not the goal of our system, there are no opening statements or closing arguments at trial, only the presentation of facts. Neither the prosecutor nor defense counsel may call a witness whom they suspect of lying. Thus the criminal trial ceases to be a show in our Racial Loyalist State, it being devoted only to *reality* instead of being a spectacle that all too often defeats justice.

The Racial Loyalist criminal justice system is thus not adversarial at all. It is rather a cooperative process. There are no “sides” but rather a common objective: what actions occurred exactly and whether they are a violation of law. Lie detector tests, brain scans, and other technologies may be used to realize that common objective. With all of the parties being devoted to the discovery of the truth, there is a much greater chance that that truth will indeed be found and that justice will accordingly be done. Thus the guilty person is not entitled to any gimmicks to avoid punishment. He is *supposed* to be punished under our system, not “catch a break” or “get off.” Any doubt however is always resolved in favor of the accused who is, after all, a White man who deserves the benefit of the doubt by virtue of that very fact. In other words, our system is not so quick to hound a fellow White man to his doom. On the other hand, that White man must testify if he is called upon to do so and he does not have any right to be silent before trial. Rather he is expected to explain what really happened truthfully and accept his punishment should he really be guilty of the crime.

The only “right” that guides our criminal justice system is thus the right of *reality*. The accused is not separate from the State that would prosecute him; he is a *part* of that State as much as the prosecutor is.

He is educated accordingly to understand that it is the will of the racial community that must control, not his own individual will. He is educated to be *social*, not *asocial*. This is why he must explain exactly what happened and submit to the judgment of his racial comrades instead of being given leave to evade punishment for any crime that he actually committed. Unlike in liberal democracy, he is raised to understand that he is part of a racial whole and that it is not his place to go against that racial whole, either by remaining silent upon his arrest or by committing a crime in the first place. We thus remove the artificial psychological barrier between the individual and his race that would induce him to evade responsibility for those actions which have transgressed against it, whether through his silence or otherwise. Instead he admits any crime that he has committed against it. On the other hand, since he is a fellow White man, part of our same blood and spirit, there is no desire on the part of our State to punish him without a just and overriding cause, namely to deter others from committing the same criminal actions in the future that would harm the racial community, as it is for the protection of our racial community that all of our criminal laws exist and nothing else. Thus our system lacks the cold, distant vindictiveness that reigns today in America, for example, which treats the (White) criminal defendant as an enemy throughout the process and which *hopes* that he is guilty just so that he can be punished with a draconian prison term. (Since there is utterly no appreciation of any kind of racial kinship between the State and the accused in the current liberal democratic United States of America, it is unsurprising why the State would assume such a position of hostility towards its own citizens.) Indeed, we Racial Loyalists would rather that our accused comrades not be guilty at all instead and we refuse to punish them any more than is necessary to protect our kind now and in the future, a kind of which they are of course a part.

Instead of relying on countless laws for the maintaining of moral behavior in our State as does liberal democracy, we thus rely mainly on the Racial Loyalist nature of the State itself, a State where only the most disturbed and *asocial* individuals would deign to commit a crime in the first place. We rely on the love of our kind that pervades the entire State to keep in check that which would forsake that love. When

though that fails—and it rarely will—we correct the matter as we must. Without the presence of the non-white races in our State, there will be very little crime to begin with and with our State being Racial Loyalist, there will be less crime still. As always, it is thus the *attitude* of our people that matters most. This fact additionally explains why our criminal justice system is a cooperative process instead of an adversarial one, for since we hold that all of our White people are instinctively part of an indivisible racial community by virtue of their very birth, it makes little sense for us to then abandon that sentiment when someone is accused of a crime in a State that is dedicated to the *fulfillment* of that natural instinct instead of its dissolution. Education in Racial Loyalty *eliminates* crime because the individual realizes what a petty thing his momentary ego is in comparison with his eternal race; the truth punishes those who fail to comport themselves with the law all the same. The more severe the crime against the culture, genes, and lives of our kind, the more severe must be the punishment.

We discern little reason for the existence of *prisons* in our Racial Loyalist State because whatever crimes that are still committed can and should be punished in other ways that are more beneficial to our kind. Rather than throw a man into a prison cell where he will languish in idleness for years on end while the society itself loses even more resources housing, guarding, and feeding him than were suffered through the commission of the crime itself, it is more productive to have him make up for his wrongdoing to our race by working in a work camp, for instance. Indeed, when actually reflected upon, every conceivable crime can be more effectively and beneficially punished through the following means instead of through imprisonment: labor, fine, flogging, exile, or death, and habitual criminals should simply receive the death penalty when all other penalties and education have failed to alter their behavior. There is no crime that cannot be punished more productively and hence more beneficially than that which prison provides. The present policy of the current order of imprisoning people for decades, as in America, makes no sense. It is far more economical to the State and far more benevolent to the convicted criminal to give him forty lashes on his back in the public square than to give him twenty years in prison for what is usually a

relatively minor offense. It makes far more sense for us to simply deport those who are unable or unwilling to comport themselves to our Racial Loyalist society and State than to allow them to undermine our society and State from within. It is that which is *best for our race* that must guide us here as elsewhere, not mystical ideas of atonement that are divorced from the reality of their practical effect on the race for which all of our institutions must serve. In any case, with an entirely different mindset in our Racial Loyalist State from that of the current order, we will witness an entirely different result.

Just as the people of the Racial Loyalist State are responsible to that State, that State being the embodiment of their collective racial will, the leaders of our State are responsible to the people as the agents of that will. Our leaders are leaders because they *serve* that will, not because they are wealthy, because the wealthy have them in their pockets, because they come from so-called “ruling” families, or any other claimed, but artificial, prerogative. Rather, our leaders are chosen strictly on the basis of their merit and their devotion to our kind. Thus the man of the most humble origins can become a leader in our State along with those of the most lofty. And just as the individual in our society is responsible to the race of which he is a part, each of our leaders is responsible as an individual to that race. He is entirely responsible for his own actions and the awesome weight of responsibility rests upon his own shoulders. That said, however, the responsibility of the individual leader is to his race *in its permanent existence*, not to the momentary whims of those who live at the present time. We in fact *lead* the people in order to serve the *race*. Our leaders are free from all attempts to turn them into puppets; while they do have total responsibility to our kind, they also have total *authority* within their respective offices and thus lead without the constant concern of interference that is so typical of liberal democracy. Indeed, we despise the tendency of the current order of tearing down all those who possess authority and which does so for no other reason than that they possess that authority. Rather we Racial Loyalists give our leaders all of the obedience, support, and loyalty that we can in their endeavors to benefit our kind, understanding that they would not be in a leadership role in the first place were they not committed to that end. We are free from the cynicism that is bred from

an unnatural and destructive order. We understand that it is intrinsic to Man that there be leaders and followers within his race, that there should be neither condescension in the one nor resentment and envy in the other. We understand that it is the duty of the follower to obey his rightful leader and that it is the duty of the leader to be worthy of that obedience. Just as men are not interchangeable based on a non-existent equality of all men, nor are leaders and followers. Rather, every member of our race has a role to play within our society as one or the other, that role being suited to his own individual nature as it came into this world. The follower is neither meant to be despised nor is the leader meant to be resented. We must always bear in mind that it is better to be a good follower than a bad leader and a good leader than a bad follower. The idea espoused by liberal democracy that anyone who receives a sufficient number of votes in an election campaign is a "leader" merely by virtue of that fact is an erroneous one. True leadership has never existed through the blessing of a majority vote; rather it exists through its own right.

True culture, for its part, finds its happiest home in our Racial Loyalist State: that which gives beauty and greatness to our race receives subsidy and promotion on a constant basis. Our people thus become better and better through a superior culture. On the other hand, that which is savage and discordant is driven from the land, our knowing that those things which our people see and hear can and will affect their minds either for the worse or for the better. Therefore, since no one is immune from the negative effects of degenerate "culture," we Racial Loyalists rid our society of degenerate culture altogether. We replace it with culture that uplifts our people in all things and at all times and which builds a stronger collective racial existence. Our culture brings us together instead of pulling us apart. Our culture matches the superiority of the race which partakes in it. We strive to inculcate within our racial brethren the greatest virtues of which men are capable; we likewise strive to dissipate and extinguish their vices instead of encouraging them, as occurs today. We understand that culture *matters*, that leaving it to chance or whim only leaves our race sick, weak, confused, and ripe for its own downfall, for just as a superior culture can raise up an inferior race, at least to some extent, an inferior culture can cause the downfall of a superior

one just as we are witnessing today with our own race. Thus we Racial Loyalists protect the culture in our State just as we protect the genes and lives of our people otherwise. We realize that since each facet of our racial existence depends upon the other, we make sure that all are protected and advanced. That which has happened to our race today we never allow to happen again.

Jewish communist doctrine teaches the expropriation of the “bourgeoisie” by the “proletariat,” duped and led by its Jewish masters, of course, with that proletariat never actually seeing the expropriated property because the Jews themselves take it. We Racial Loyalists teach instead the expropriation of the Jewish parasites themselves by their long-victimized hosts, our White Race. Thus, not only will all Jews be expelled from the Racial Loyalist State that we mean to create but their parasitically-acquired property will revert to the possession of our White people as its true and rightful owners. Since everything that the Jew has was acquired off of somebody else’s labor, our revolution thus means the end of that ill-gotten gain. The massive holdings of land, stock, and business will revert to the hands of our own people; the bloated mosquito will be made to cough up the sustenance of others that it has engorged itself upon. That which has been used parasitically for so long will be used productively once again for our own kind. No more Jewish “lords” will be strutting in arrogance about in their Aryan castles. No more Jewish financial manipulators will be dangling the entire economy and their puppet politicians from their strings. The most devoted of our Racial Loyalist comrades will be rewarded with the acquisition of the former “Jewish” property for their years of dedicated service to our cause; our land and everything on it will serve the best interests of our own kind once again. And as for culture itself, the expulsion of the Jews will automatically, by itself, dramatically cause its level to be raised in our society since it is the Jews who have been responsible for its depravity more than any other group or force. Though we Racial Loyalists deeply believe in the concept of private property within our society as the just fruit of our individual labor and the just reward for our individual energy, creativity, and initiative in particular, that belief does not extend to property that was parasitically acquired by the Jews during their unfortunate habitation among us. Such property is

entitled to no protection upon our assumption of power and its forfeiture to our White people without compensation is just restitution for at least some of the wrongs that the Jews have committed against our kind. As for the other races though, they can leave our State with what property they have legitimately acquired, their real property being sold at fair value.

A race that has regained faith and trust in itself cannot tolerate the mass surveillance of its members. Hence we Racial Loyalists do away with the surveillance state of liberal democracy and its Jewish cousin, communism, states that spy on the people because they have no faith at all in their organic existence and because they make no appeal to the people's allegiance to that existence. With the victory of our belief in the Racial Loyalist idea, we take down all of the cameras and end all of the phone monitoring that would insult the honor and dignity of a racially loyal people. We do so because we have enough confidence that our people will do right under a Racial Loyalist order of things that we need not spy on them to see if they are doing wrong, something that is demeaning both to the spy and the espied alike. We have the confidence that comes with the restoration of a natural, instinctive people that thinks and acts as a collective whole; when the natural, racial meaning of life has been adopted, we need not go out of our way looking for defiance of that meaning. Rather our people do right simply because they are loyal to their own kind. They are loyal to the State because the State is loyal to *them*. They do not need "surveillance" because they do nothing that would hurt the race that they love. Rather they serve the racial team of which they are a part, the best interests of the one being the best interests of the all. Just as the teammates of a sports team refrain from hurting the team with their actions, the teammates of our racial team, our White people, refrain from hurting the race. Thus "surveillance" serves no purpose in our Racial Loyalist State. Our loyalty steers our people right in itself.

With our revolution we say goodbye to a schismed race that is at odds with itself. Instead we go forth into the world with a united will and united purpose. Our race acquires its greatest physical and psychological well-being in all respects, mere financial gain for the individual person no longer being the main focus of the society. Crime becomes almost non-existent because there is no longer a mentality

that would want to commit it. Families are no longer “broken” because the purpose of the family assumes a racial, and less of an individual, purpose, the purpose of breeding and nurturing valuable new members of our racial family *for* that family. Our children, in turn, are no longer educated and raised to consider themselves as egoists but rather as parts of a glorious whole, with a duty to be responsible to that whole and not whatever whims cross their minds. The entire society stands rank and rank together, a team for its racial preservation, advancement, and greatness.

With *race* being the focus of the entire society, all of the problems caused by raceless individualism come to an end. There is no more mindless and chaotic waste of energy and lives. Our people no longer turn to narcotics to get “high” because the society itself gives them a sense of fulfillment that provides them with all of the joy that they could ever want. There is no longer any alienation of the individual from his community because the individual and his community are one. His body is no longer his alone but rather the vessel leading to our racial future. His will is no longer bound only to himself. Rather his will is also a will of his race to live and prosper. He does not want to dishonor himself because he does not want to dishonor his race. He betters himself because he wants to better his kind. He strives to do his best for his kind with the qualities that Nature gave him and calls his life a success when he has done so. His fulfillment of his particular role on his racial team is his greatest victory.

Since there is no more competition with the non-white labor of the world in our Racial Loyalist State, no more slavery to (Jewish) interest rate payments, and no more siphoning off of our resources otherwise to support the non-white races, our men once again make enough money to support their entire families on one paycheck (and comfortably at that) and our women are free to devote themselves to their children and their home. All parasitic acquisition of money is abolished and our people become the masters of their own economic welfare. Instead of having “worth” to one another only in a financial sense as is the case today, our people assume their true worth as Brothers and Sisters of the highest race that the world has ever known. We value them inherently and not just for whatever cash they cause to be placed in a cash register or a bank account. We value the

natural world of *racial* values once again, a world that is composed of *rac*es, not economics. We value our race because it is *us*.

The individual finds his greatest joy when he is *not* being an individual; the more he is wrapped up in himself and his own problems, the less happy he can be. By taking the main attention of our people away from their individual selves, we thus restore the happiness that Nature has given them the chance to have. We give them a purpose for which they can never be disillusioned regardless of the vicissitudes of life: their kind. We march and rally for no other cause but the cause of ourselves. We obey no decrees but our own. We subordinate our individual best interests to the best interests of the whole, it being clear where those best interests lay: superior men, women, and children, happy and healthy, determined to make life for the next generation always better than that which was experienced by the preceding one. Glory, honor, duty, and justice return to our kind, forever. All of us rejoice in our particular place in our race as we together survive and thrive.

Thus describes our Racial Loyalist revolution, the revolution in both mind and action that will take place when our White people have regained control of their own destiny through the creation of States that are absolutely devoted to that people. No doubt there are some facets of that State that we have left out—whether in this chapter or elsewhere in this manifesto—and no doubt some facets may be adjusted here and there due to the particular circumstances in which we find ourselves. However, what is most fundamental of all is that our revolution means that our beloved White Race will finally and forever be secured in its existence. Never again will our race be threatened with genocide by the non-white horde. Never again will even a single White man, woman, or child be victimized at their hands. Never again will our culture be anything but our own. Never again will our bloodlines be contaminated with that of the lower races. Never again will the nations of our race turn against one another in fratricidal warfare to their mutual destruction. Rather our race will be united for its well-being and the world will be more beautiful for our people than it has ever been. A pure race, a pure environment, and a pure spirit: this is the revolution for which we Racial Loyalists fight. All White people band together as Brothers and Sisters with a common spirit, a

common will, and a common love. It is a world so superior to the sick, confused, and decaying world of today that no equivalence is even remotely possible. It is a world to which we devote our lives until it comes about. We sacrifice ourselves as necessary to make it happen, knowing that our descendants will one day thank us for it. Racial Loyalty overcomes every other doctrine, ideology, and State. Racial Loyalty *becomes* the State everywhere our people live.

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

WORLDWIDE RACIAL LOYALTY

Whoever originated the concept of “the West” did our White Race a grave disservice. That is because the entire concept artificially divided our people into two ostensibly opposing camps in the process: “the West” and “the East.” In reality, however, there never was a “West,” only our White Race that had not yet achieved consciousness of its unitary racial existence irrespective of where it lived. The idea of “the West” is thus an error to which we Racial Loyalists finally put an end. There is no “West,” only the White Race fighting for its racial life. This is the way that things have always been, even if our kind did not realize it. It is the *race* that mattered, not the particular place where it lived.

In the past, our White people living elsewhere thought that they could write off their racial brethren in Eastern Europe and Russia simply because they were not part of “the West.” Indeed, some even went so far as to deem these vast millions of our racial brethren as not being White at all; it was foolishly thought that the Mongol/Tartar invasions of Russia had somehow removed the entire Russian people from the White Race altogether and that the rest of the Slavic people were not that far behind. How ironic it is then that the Slavic portion of our White Race, and especially the Russian, may well prove to be the vanguard of our racial resurgence in this world! For it is the Slavic portion of our White Race that today has the strongest racial consciousness; it is the Slavic people, more than any other ethnicity of our White Race, who want to guard their borders and their bloodlines from non-white invasion and who themselves today have some of the purest bloodlines of our White Race of all. While the so-called “West” is busily destroying itself with its particularly virulent strain of liberal democracy, letting the mud people of the world overrun our culture and civilization, our Slavic brethren gaze with a wary eye upon such foolishness, ripe for the Racial Loyalist message to which they already in large part adhere. Neither Jewish communism nor Jewish liberal democracy appeals to them; rather they inherently desire the third way of *blood*. The so-called “West”—whatever it was—is finished.

There is only the struggle for our racial existence wherever we are: the struggle for our culture, our genes, and our lives. The location or direction on a map where we are no longer matters! It is what we *are* that matters and that we secure that existence through the creation of a political order that is loyal to that existence: Racial Loyalty and the Racial Loyalist State. There will never again be a so-called “West” that is worth anything; there will though be a unified, intact White Race and it is that which is worth *everything*.

The entire mentality of a “West” has been destructive. Not only did it divide our White Race against itself but it abandoned a large portion of it to devastation at the hands of our non-white enemies for centuries. Our White people living elsewhere could look upon the Mongol invasion of Mother Russia in the 13th century, for example, as something merely happening in “the East” and thus of little importance while their actual racial brethren there were being slaughtered and subjugated by the thousands and even the millions. Our White people living elsewhere could likewise look upon—though to a lesser extent—the repeated Turkish invasions and subjugations of southeastern Europe over a period of hundreds of years as something also merely happening in “the East” and thus could satisfy themselves that that too only concerned somebody else. All the while it was the Russian people who were *fighting for our entire White Race* by defending Europe from the Mongols and it was the Serbs, Romanians, and Greeks who were *fighting for our entire White Race* by defending Europe from the Turks, none of them though ever receiving the credit that they deserved for their incredible sacrifices for our kind. Indeed, sometimes the other nations of our race *would aid and abet the non-white invader* just so that they could obtain an advantage over their national rivals, something that we Racial Loyalists must absolutely condemn. In any case, the false division between a supposed “West” and a supposed “East” caused an actual division within our race that never should have existed in the first place, and allowed our White people to ignore each other’s plight. These are errors that we Racial Loyalists put an end to, once and for all. Never again can there be such a thing as one of our nations standing alone, or with few friends, against the non-white hordes. Rather, all of the nations of our race must stand together as one to defeat the common racial enemy, not

only physically but in spirit.

That our Slavic White brethren live to the east of the other portions of our White Race only means that it is they who must bear the brunt of the non-white invasions that come from that direction, that they are the primary defenders of our White Race from those invasions. It is this basic fact that has been almost entirely overlooked in the past but which we Racial Loyalists now recognize with perfect clarity. It is thus not that Europe must “defend itself against the East,” as people have said throughout the centuries. Rather it is our Slavic brethren who are our racial vanguard against the invasions of the mongoloid horde: past, present, and future. It is thus not the German people who are the main defense of Europe against the Asian invader as has been so commonly claimed. Rather, it is the Slavic people to whom that duty, and honor, belongs. The idea that the Slavs are part of a bad “East” was a foolish proposition that never should have been part of the psyche of our White people in the first place. With the overrunning of Western Europe by the mud races today, such a proposition can only be more foolish now.

Every time a Russian hears the words “the West,” he cannot help but cringe. This is because he has never been counted as being part of such a place or ethos. Instead he was abandoned to the “East” with all of the disastrous consequences that that entailed. He was severed from his racial brethren, not because he wanted to be but because his racial brethren would not have him. His sufferings were deemed to be of lesser importance, if not ignored altogether, because he was deemed to be “foreign” and more a part of Asia than Europe. The three hundred years that the Russian stock of our White Race endured under Mongol/Tartar occupation and domination rarely made it into the history books of the rest of us and even when it did, we did not give our Russian brethren the empathy and compassion that they deserved. When all of this is realized, it becomes even more obvious that the so-called “West” as a concept simply has no place in our cause and its retirement from anything having to do with the struggle to save our White Race is long overdue. It is an unnatural schism that distracts us from what our cause is really about. Our Russian brethren, as well as the rest of our Slavic brethren, will not fight for any phony “West.” They will though fight to preserve their *White Slavic*

identity and it is that fact we must count on for the future of our White Race. We do not win over the Slav by talking about any “West”; we win over the Slav by talking about the preservation of the Slavic people and embracing pan-Slavism within a Racial Loyalist context. Only during the Second World War did the terms “the West” and “the East” have any meaning. That though was only because our Russian brethren were under the heel of Jewish Bolshevism, a non-white domination that had marked Europe for destruction. It was National Socialist Germany and her European allies that then constituted the West since Russia, under the control of Jewish communism, was to the east.

That war though is over now and so is the reign of Jewish communism. There is no more Jewish rule of our White nations that is outright starving to death and murdering millions of our kind as happened in Russia and the Ukraine. There are no more mass deportations of our Polish, ethnic German, Lithuanian, Latvian, and other brethren or their imprisonment in brutal gulags leading to an early death. These and other like horrors are thankfully over but we can never forget their cause: the triumph of the unnatural and pernicious Jewish Marxist ideology in Russia, an ideology that was nothing more than the desire of the Jews to destroy the White peoples of the world. A sober assessment requires that we furthermore acknowledge that, since “the Allies” were controlled by the Jews through their political and financial power—Jewish communism, Jewish capitalism, and Jewish liberal democracy—and that “the Allies” were in fact the instruments of Jewish control, that our White people in those countries fought on the wrong side. Certainly our White Race was not made better off through the addition of half of Europe to the Jewish communist conquest and nor was our White Race made better off by the victory of Jewish liberal democracy in western Europe, a victory that opened up our White Race there to future invasion from the non-white hordes. No, it must be acknowledged that the victory of National Socialist Germany and her European allies over Jewish Bolshevism and Jewish liberal democracy would have been better for our White Race all the way around. The gulags of the defeated Soviet Union would have been emptied, there would have been no iron curtain over Europe, and no non-white invasion of our European

homelands would ever have been allowed to occur. Millions of our White people throughout Eastern Europe and Russia would have been spared a life of misery and an early death under communism. On the other hand, the idea that National Socialist Germany planned on or wanted to engage in some kind of ethnic cleansing of its own of the Slavic people is Jewish propaganda that must be discarded. It is a glossed-over fact of history that millions of our Slavic brethren—Russians, Ukrainians, Lithuanians, Poles, and others—in fact volunteered to fight *alongside* the Third Reich against Jewish communism, a fact that is important to understand for the reasons that follow.

There can be no united White Race so long as our White people remain divided against one another over myths created for us by our Jewish enemy, myths that also sap our will to live as a race and which weaken our will to *resist* that Jewish enemy. Such is the myth that Adolf Hitler was a tyrant, that he launched a war of genocide, or that he wanted to conquer the world. Such myths only serve the interests of the Jews in tearing down a great man of our race who led a great nation. The Jews hate Adolf Hitler because he sought to end their domination of the White world, including and especially the specter of Jewish communism. Therefore, not only should the Jews not determine for us who our enemies are but it may well be that the man they hate the most should be our greatest friend. The day will come—if it has not already—when it will be realized by all who are loyal to their White Race that Adolf Hitler was the direct opposite of everything that the Jews have said about him for the past seventy years and that, what's more, it is a mistake to be on the Jewish side of the question. The Second World War is long over and duty to the truth and to our own kind compels us to acknowledge that truth here as elsewhere. It is not unheard of in the annals of history that our White people could be manipulated into a war that could only serve the best interests of the Jews and their power. Rather, this has happened many times, sadly enough. It is not surprising then that the Jews and their ideologies of communism and international finance capitalism, then in charge of the United States, the Soviet Union, Great Britain, and France, would want to see the destruction of an anti-Jewish and pro-White National Socialist Germany. We make a serious mistake when

we join the Jewish chorus of vitriol against Adolf Hitler and the Third Reich when that chorus only exists in the first place because the Third Reich opposed the Jewish domination of the world that we ourselves oppose.

Thus, just as the concept of “the West” must be discarded in order to do justice to our Slavic brethren, the concept of “Nazi tyranny” must also be discarded in order to do justice to our Germanic brethren. Likewise, wild-eyed denunciations of “fascism,” a term the meaning of which very few people have any actual understanding, are extremely stale. The whole White world has been hoodwinked by Jewish mythologies long enough. We can and we should do right by our entire White Race and that cannot be dictated by whoever won or lost a war that ended decades ago. Wars have happened throughout history without the losing side being defamed forever. Rather a lost war only proves one thing: that one side ultimately proved to have more power than the other.

We Racial Loyalists thus discard the myth of German villainy stemming from the Second World War—and even from the first for that matter. It is important that we do so because we need a strong, self-assured White Race, not a White Race that cowers in unjustified guilt. Just as our White people of the old Soviet Union have a right to be proud of their military forces which successfully defended their country, the German people of our White Race have a right to be proud of their fighting men who defended Germany against enormous odds. Indeed, the National Socialist *State* is something for every German to be proud of too, not ashamed. We cannot have a strong White Race when a sizeable part of it hangs its head in shame because the same misplaced guilt that it is suffering from will prevent that nation from fighting for its own cultural, genetic, and biological survival now, today. Rather all those forces that would preserve the identity of the German people must be praised, including Adolf Hitler, the National Socialist Party, and the swastika. A people cannot attack its own will to live and expect to continue its life. The most ironic reality of all though is that far more war crimes were committed *against* the German people, not *by* the German people, during the Second World War, and thus no guilt on their part is justified at all. They can respect and honor the period of the Third Reich for the glorious epoch that it

was, an epoch that was artificially cut short by a war that was brought on by the machinations of the Jews and their lackeys in charge of the “Allied” powers, a charge that is amply verified by the historical evidence.

Thus, when a proper understanding is achieved, it becomes clear that the Russian, the German, the Polish, and indeed practically all of our White people in Europe have something tremendously important in common: they are all *victims* of the Jewish power that exercised itself between 1939 and 1945, as well as before. The Russian and Ukrainian people did not “win” by virtue of the Allied victory in the Second World War, for example. Rather the victory of the Soviet Union enabled the Jewish tyranny of Bolshevism to last another forty-five years, grinding the Russian and Ukrainian people into the dirt of hundreds of slave labor camps. Nor did the Polish people “win” in the Second World War. Rather it merely traded one occupier for another that was far more brutal, lost its historical eastern region to the Soviet Union at a conference between “the Allies” that it was not even allowed to attend, and suffered under communist oppression for forty-five years likewise. Nor of course did the German people “win” by virtue of the Allied victory in the Second World War. Not only was its eastern land shorn from it but what remained of the country was divided and occupied by *several* of the Allied powers for forty-five years. In addition, the German people were looted of their industry and other property, their captured soldiers were systematically starved to death *after the war was over* on their own soil, and generations of Germans were indoctrinated by their conquerors into despising themselves. Nor did even the British and French people of our White Race “win” by virtue of the Allied victory in the Second World War. Rather, the war was so costly that neither had the means or the will to preserve their empires from dissolution anymore and, indeed, the British Isles and France *themselves* began to be colonized wholesale by the non-white races of the world instead, a fate that later began to befall the rest of Europe as well. Thus *none* of our people in Europe or Russia won by virtue of the Allied victory, a victory that was actually Jewish in all but name. It is the Jews who actually won the Second World War because, not only is it so that their ideologies triumphed and their power and influence around the world increased dramatically

beyond what it had already been previously, but unlike our White people, they actually gained a State in the deal: Israel. While our Estonian, Latvian, and Lithuanian Brothers and Sisters watched the annihilation of their *own* short-lived independence and the dissolution of *their* States at the hands of (Jewish) Soviet Communism in the 1940's for instance, the Jews were preparing and executing the takeover of Palestine from the Arabs in order to create a State exclusively for their own kind.

Aside from our mutual love and our mutual loyalty to the best interests of our White Race of which we are all a part, it is thus the understanding, and indeed instinct, of our mutual victimization at the hands of the Jewish power, and our mutual hatred of that power, that is the glue that holds the peoples of our White Race together. Knowing that it is the Jews who desire to promote antagonism among and between the nations of our kind gives us even more incentive to turn down such an invitation. There is a power in mutual victimhood and that power must never be forgotten. And besides, it is always better for our White people to hate a different race than for them to harbor hatred or resentment for their own kind. A common enemy is always beneficial for the unity of a race. An enemy to one of the limbs of a tree is an enemy to all of the rest, and to the tree as an entity itself.

Thus Racial Loyalty and anti-semitism are the bases for the unity of our White Race in this world, Racial Loyalty being the foundational, positive charge and anti-semitism being the negative one. The various White peoples of the world unite under the banner of the Racial Loyalist Party because they are true to their race and because they oppose the victimization of that race. We refuse to chastise any limb or branch of our racial tree to the glee of those who would like to chop down that tree altogether. We learn from past mistakes, where they took place, so that they may not be repeated. We seek justice for all the limbs and branches of our racial tree because we value them inherently, because we need them, and because the wrong done to one of them is a wrong done to all. We embrace whatever was *good* for our kind in the past, and we disdain whatever was *bad* for our kind in the past. We study history to learn not only *what* happened but *why* it happened. We study the causes of events as well as their *effects*.

We want every limb or branch of our White Race to be healthy, not only for its own sake but also for the sake of the health of the tree as a whole. Thus a strong German people, a strong Russian people, a strong French people, a strong Irish people—and a strong all of the rest of our nations—is needed for a strong White Race. All weaknesses, including guilt for anything that happened in the past, must be purged from the very souls of our nations so that our people may regain the will to aggressively eliminate the threat to their continued racial existence in this world. While we Racial Loyalists already have that will, we must win over our entire race to that will as well. Christianity, for its part, had two thousand years to unite our people on a racial basis but it obviously lacked the ability or the inclination to do so. Only *loyalty* to the race can indeed provide that unity, including loyalty to the race as a whole rather than merely to one of its parts.

In order to win each of our nations to that loyalty, we must appeal to the unique political, social, cultural, and historical circumstances in which it finds itself. It would be a mistake, in other words, for our adherents to campaign for the victory of our cause in exactly the same way in each country. Rather we must tailor our efforts to the particular social environment in which we live. Our struggle is bound to be somewhat different in Norway, for example, from what it is in Romania; some appeals to the masses that would be effective in Norway might not be effective in Romania and vice versa and that is likewise the case with every other country. This is because each country has its own particular set of attitudes that exist by virtue of its unique history and its present circumstances flowing from that history. Each country has different traditions and when those traditions can be utilized to advance our cause, we should utilize them. Otherwise it is our task ultimately to create new ones. We must thus make all roads in our countries lead to Racial Loyalty; every issue that presents itself must be utilized by us in a manner that benefits our cause. We must take advantage of every opportunity that presents itself.

Each country must be won for Racial Loyalty through the will of the Racial Loyalists who live there, Racial Loyalists who wage an indigenous effort instead of importing it from elsewhere. Our struggle must therefore be organic to every place where it is waged, our

brethren there waging it not as an import but as the uniquely Czech, Swiss, Finnish, Hungarian or otherwise Racial Loyalist struggle that it is. And obviously the nature of the particular non-white invasion that each of our nations is confronting makes a difference in how we proceed as well. Historical outrages committed by the non-white races against our people, for their part, likewise comprise a potent force to arouse the resistance of our people to their dispossession again at their hands now, today.

Examples of this abound. Did our Greek Brothers and Sisters, for instance, really persevere over the Turkish enemy in the past only so that their descendants could allow their country to be overrun by the mud people of Africa and the Middle East today? Did our Spanish Brothers and Sisters under King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella in the 15th century really drive out the Arabs after seven hundred years of occupation only so that their descendants could allow the Arabs, and other non-white Muslims, to reconquer the country again, today? Did our French Brothers and Sisters really “win” the Second World War and end the occupation of their country by their fellow White people, the Germans, only so that the country could instead be taken over by millions of blacks, Arabs, Jews, and other assorted mongrels of every stripe? Is France really French anymore when it is full of people who aren’t French? Is Germany really German anymore when it is full of people who aren’t German? Is Sweden really Swedish anymore when it is full of people who aren’t Swedish? Have our Russian Brothers and Sisters of today really forgotten and forgiven their cruel subjugation at the hands of “the Golden Horde,” the Mongol/Tartar enemy, and are willing to let that race continue to sap the strength of the country even today and, more importantly, destroy the bloodline of the Russian stock itself? While the traitor politicians let the Mexicans invade America at will and turn America into Mexico in the process, have our American Brothers and Sisters really forgotten that their forefathers launched a war to kick the Mexicans *out* of America?

Thus it is that events of the past are part of our present struggle to save our White Race. We arouse resistance to the *present* non-white invasion of our land by evoking memories of the *past* invasions and our glorious *defeat* of those invasions. We also tell the masses that, if the past invasion and conquest of our land by other nations of our

own race was bad, the present invasion and conquest of our land by the *other* races can only be much worse. We arouse national (ethnic) pride and identity for our Racial Loyalist victory. We arouse all of the fervor that is possible for the expulsion of the non-white invaders, evoking that as a continuation of the fervor of the past to the same end. Just as the Arabs/Moors were expelled from Spain in the 15th century, they must be expelled today. Just as Czar Ivan Grozny launched a campaign to expel the Turko-Mongolian Tartars from Russia in the 16th century, so must our Russian brethren revive that effort today. Just as Charles Martel (“The Hammer”) defeated the invasion of France by the Muslim Arabs in the 8th century, so too must we defeat the Muslim non-white invasion of France today. Just as our Italian Brothers and Sisters defeated the Arab and Turkish invasions of Italy in the past, we must defeat the Arab and black invasions that are occurring today. Just as the Spanish Armada was repelled off of England’s shores in the 16th century, so must the *mud* Armada be repelled off of England’s shores today. Just as the German people would not tolerate the Roman colonizing of their land and culture in the 1st century and rallied against it, so too must our German Brothers and Sisters rally against the *non-white* colonizing of their land and culture today. Our history is thus a powerful inspiration for our present struggle and it must be utilized to remind our people that just as we faced and triumphed over the invasions of the non-white races—and even those of our own kind—in the past, we are called as a race to do so today.

Americans were not always “colorblind,” for instance. Rather the Indian was viewed as an enemy, the Mexican as a bandit, and the Negro as a slave. Nor were the Vikings, the ancestors of our Scandinavian Brothers and Sisters, liberal democrats! Rather they were fierce warriors for their own kind who never, in a million years, would have tolerated the mud people of the world infesting their land, raping their women, or allowing themselves to be soft in general in the face of their dispossession as a people. Our Belgian and Dutch Brothers and Sisters, for their part, colonized various parts of the non-white world in the past for their *own* benefit, not so that the non-white races of the world would one day be allowed to colonize and infest Belgium and the Netherlands! Thus at every turn we must evoke in

the masses memory of a time when our race was *advancing*, not retreating, when our will to live was *strong*, not weak. Otherwise the people will harbor the delusion that what is going on today is a normal state of affairs instead of the bizarre phenomenon of racial surrender and suicide that it is. Heroism and self-sacrifice for our own kind must not be deemed dead in this world; those vigorous qualities that we possessed as a race in the past must reenter the consciousness of our kind today in the struggle for its survival on this earth. The heroes of our people in the past must be made the heroes of our people again; new heroes must emerge, heroes who embody that same will to prevail that saved our kind in the past. National (ethnic) pride is always good so long as it is always within the context of the greater struggle for our racial existence. National love is the bridge to racial love.

It follows from the foregoing that our Racial Loyalist Party must be organized separately within each country where our White people live, both so that organization may be geared to the unique circumstances in which our people find themselves in each country and so that the struggle may truly be indigenous, as we say. Danish Racial Loyalists must organize the Party in Denmark. Australian Racial Loyalists must organize the Party in Australia. It is an error to even attempt to impose an organization from the outside because one, the masses will be unable to fully trust it and two, the organization will not fully suit the specific circumstances in which our people there find themselves, the organization not being organic to the needs of the national Racial Loyalist struggle in question. There are thus no dictates that issue from some kind of worldwide leadership of our Racial Loyalist Party; rather it is up to our Racial Loyalists of every country to dictate the specifics of how the struggle is waged in their own country. We must always be happy to *assist* our brethren everywhere as they need; however, we do not impose any organization from the outside.

What though of the personality conflicts and infighting that have so often sapped, and even destroyed, the efforts of our comrades in the past for our kind? When Racial Loyalty is truly believed in, such things are impossible in our Racial Loyalist Party. *The true Racial Loyalist never allows whatever personal differences that he may have with others to hurt our great cause.* This is because his loyalty to his race

always *subordinates* the contours of his personality in every situation in which he finds himself. Yes, we believe in ourselves and yes, we have strong personalities that naturally wish to have their way when we deem our opinions to be in the right. However, our particular individuality as men is always less important to us than the furtherance of our cause itself for, after all, it is the *race* that is most important as far as we are concerned, not the individual and his ego. Just as the true Racial Loyalist subordinates his own personal existence to the continued existence of his race, he subordinates his personal ego in the struggle to preserve that race. He refuses to backstab his comrades for his own personal gain for instance, understanding that the stoking of such ill-will is bad for our cause. He refuses to allow his own personal ego as a man to eclipse the collective will of the Party to prevail. He recognizes that his duty is to the team before himself and conducts himself accordingly. He wants the best men to have their way in the progress of the Party, whether he happens to be one of them himself or not, because it is only through the triumph of excellence can the Party, and hence his race, prevail in its struggle. The very nature of the Racial Loyalist cause thus prohibits the conflicts of personality that would undermine it. We fight for something that is inherently far *beyond* the individual person; thus we do not allow personal differences to sabotage that for which we fight. Those who would seek otherwise must be expelled. If we really believed that personal differences were of great value and should carry the day, we would be liberal democrats for whom the individual person and his ego mean everything, not Racial Loyalists who desire an eternal existence for our *kind*. On its *face*, Racial Loyalty subordinates the ego to the *race*; thus the Racial Loyalist idea itself, when truly followed, must necessarily keep the ego in check in favor of something far bigger and greater.

Just as the individual comes and goes, so too does his ego; his ego will bite the dust just as his body will. That should be a sobering thought to those who would blast their egos like trumpets at the expense of the teamwork we need to save our kind. Our race on the other hand lives on; at least it *should* provided that we refuse to allow the struggle on its behalf to be undermined and distracted by virtue of self-centered attitudes and actions. We fight together on the same

team or we cannot fight for our race at all; all infighting is anti-Racial Loyalist by its very nature because the common cause for *the race* is broken up, our fighting *one another* instead. It is thus a truism that if we are fighting *one another*, we cannot be fighting for *the race*. We must ever be cognizant of that basic fact, that the cause for our *racial* existence cannot be advanced when its adherents wage a struggle against *each other*. There is no ego in the world whose fulfillment is worth the downfall of our kind. Anyone who would ignore that fact cannot be deemed a true Racial Loyalist.

It should go without saying that whatever historical wrongs that the nations of our race have suffered at each *other's* hands can and must be resolved peacefully, with the same regard for justice for all of the members of our kind that we employ elsewhere. We can look at today's map of Europe, for instance, and easily come to the conclusion that artificial borders drawn up by the Jewish-led victorious powers at the end of the Second World War simply do not provide justice to numerous nationalities of our great White Race, and that these borders, as historically unjust as they are, can and should be redrawn one day so that each of our nations can have sufficient space with which to live and grow in the future. Instead of our White Race in the eastern hemisphere being pushed towards the west by the mongoloid race and its mongrel derivatives as it has been for hundreds of years, our White Race must resume pushing towards the east. Instead of our White nations being bottled up primarily in Europe, our White Race *must expand and become the sole inhabitant of the European and former landmass of what was the Soviet Union*. Thus the tiny territorial loss in the west that the Russian people, for instance, may endure by the return to the German people of that portion of East Prussia that it gained at the end of the Second World War (Koenigsberg) can easily be made up for a hundred-fold by the conquest of Kazakhstan in the east. Indeed, no one can look at the map of Europe today and believe that it makes any sense for Russia to possess land that had *never* been Russian and which is not even contiguous to Russia and yet be deprived of the vast land and material wealth of so-called "Kazakhstan" that is right on its border, a land occupied by yellow, mongrel invaders who never should have been allowed to occupy that ancestral land of our White Race in the

first place. For make no mistake: all Turko-Mongolians in the former central Asian Soviet republics are indeed invaders. They are the descendants of our cruel Mongol-Tartar conquerors and they must be expelled or ultimately be destroyed. The yellow race is not indigenous to *any* of the former central Asian Soviet republics (Kazakhstan, Turkmenistan, Tajikistan, Uzbekistan, or Kyrgyzstan) and the day must come when our White Race regains the territory that it had lost only by that non-white conquest in the first place. That is a cause that all of the nations of our White Race must fully support. And by so doing, the borders of Germany, Poland, Finland, and other nations of our race can be corrected in the west likewise to better reflect what they were historically and likewise provide justice to our kind. Instead of continuing to expand to the *west* at the expense of their fellow White people, especially the Germans, it is to the *east* that the Slavic portion of our race must expand, an expansion at the expense of the *non-white* races who do not belong there. Both the vindication of our history and the fulfillment of our racial prosperity and destiny demand that we take that course of action.

Russia is a vast place and it will become thus only *more* vast with the victory of the Racial Loyalist Party. It is the ancestral home of the *Slavic* portion of our White Race. At the same time though, the *Germanic* portion of our White Race must likewise be allowed to regain its territory and power in central and eastern Europe. The territory that each of our nations possess must bear some kind of logical relationship to its population and historical parameters. Like limbs of a tree, each of our nations must have plenty of place in the sun. This though can easily be worked out on a long term basis, it being achieved by our mutual belief in the Racial Loyalist idea and by our cooperation with one another instead of conflict. Just as the White American pioneers moved westward, pushing the mongoloid Indians before them, it is the task of the White people in Eurasia to move *eastwards*, pushing the mongoloids before *them*. From Gibraltar on the extreme southwest to the Bering Strait on the extreme east, it must be our resolve that the day will come when all of the land in between will be occupied by our own White Race exclusively. Though some of this land is uninhabitable, this is still a massive amount of land by which our kind may live, grow, and prosper. Technology and

development can and will open up land that had previously been deemed beyond the bounds of our possible habitation. With our White Race finally united for its own best interests far and beyond the concerns of this or that nationality only, we can and will easily cultivate the land we possess for the benefit of our race as a whole, giving all of our White people plenty of space to thrive. That which had been impossible for our race when it had been divided and at odds with itself will now be possible with our unity and mutual support under the Racial Loyalist idea.

That unity of our kind and its mutual support also includes of course our brethren living outside of Europe and the Russian landmass. Australia (and New Zealand, to a lesser extent) must become essentially all-White again, for instance, with the aborigines being the only non-white population to live on the continent, true, but left totally outside our Racial Loyalist State and to their own devices. In South Africa and Rhodesia (Zimbabwe), our Brothers and Sisters must be liberated from black majority rule and we must employ whatever migrations are necessary in order for us to carve out our own Racial Loyalist States there. White communities in South *America* must likewise be protected and transformed into Racial Loyalist States. In the United States and Canada, our retreat as a race must come to an end and our advance must begin again. With its power no longer sapped by the presence of the non-white races, Britain will become great again and Ireland, no longer torn by preoccupation with artificial religious (ideological) division, will instead likewise become great in its loyalty to its blood before all things, the Irish stock of our greater White Race being preserved in all of its purity and glory along with that of all of the rest of our nations that compose our greater racial family.

Needless to say, it is only to our own race and the Racial Loyalist State that our allegiance is properly directed, not to any racially treasonous government or State or to those run by the other races whatever or wherever they may be. The only citizenship that is worth anything is racial in nature. We secede from those States that cannot be made Racial Loyalist and we create new States that are. We refuse to abandon those brethren of our kind who find themselves beleaguered by non-white majorities and tyrannies; when no Racial

Loyalist State is possible where they live, we protect them with military force or bring them to places where Racial Loyalist States *are* possible. Instead of allowing our South African and Rhodesian Brothers and Sisters to be at the mercy of black attackers and black tyranny, for instance, we eliminate such attacks and tyranny by those means available to us and forge a new path that will protect our people, permanently. The abandonment of and attacks on our White Race in Africa by the liberal democratic world system must surely be ranked as one of the most egregious wrongs ever committed by that system. The Racial Loyalist Party and its Racial Loyalist State remedy that wrong with full force. Loyalty to our own kind—to every man, woman, and child who bears a White skin and who comes from our unique, precious genetic stock—demands that we accept no other course of action. Not for stupid global “profits” or political hegemony do we fight or for stupid values that would eventually eliminate our kind from this world. Rather we fight for our culture, genes, and lives wherever they exist. It is from *this* source that all true wealth springs.

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

RACIAL LOYALISTS OF THE WORLD, UNITE!

In this, what appears today to be the twilight of our racial existence on this earth, the solution presents itself to that predicament with crystal clear clarity: 1) that we must unite everywhere in this world as the Racial Loyalists that we are, in common purpose, power, and will for the survival of our kind, and 2) that we must wage that struggle totally and incessantly in the public realm until the victory is won. Only through our united and fervent power can we now, today, stave off the racial annihilation that is currently in store for us. No one should have any illusions about that fact. Unless all those who desire the preservation of their White Race unite now as one movement and fight that battle together with all of the resources, dedication, and courage that we can muster, and do so in public at that, the White Race will soon be no more and it will be our fault. Our White Race is today under attack everywhere in this world; unless we circle our wagons in its defense as did the White pioneers in the winning of the American West in the 19th century, the destruction of our culture, genes, and lives that we are witnessing today will only continue with increasing speed until it is complete. Everything that we were and are as a race will be erased from the face of the earth if we, the Racial Loyalists of the world, fail to do what is necessary to win.

There is simply no more time for the lack of action, lack of understanding, lack of focus, lack of discipline, and lack of courage that we have been afflicted with in the past. This cause is not a hobby, a pastime, or a business venture. It is, rather, the only worthwhile and serious cause that the world has ever known: the preservation and advancement of what we *are*. Those who fail to appreciate the gravity of the situation must be enlightened, or, if they refuse despite our best efforts, must be shoved aside. We cannot afford to be distracted or hampered by the dead weight of those who would treat the struggle for the survival of their people as little more than a game. Those who can take to the streets must do so regardless of the risks; those who cannot do so must support those who can. There can be no securing of our racial future without the devotion of our blood, sweat, and tears.

Every race ultimately deserves its own fate; if our own race lacks the will to win the struggle for its own racial life, it will have forfeited its own right to live. There is no consolation prize for those who fail in the struggle for existence. We will win or lose without Nature shedding a tear.

We must destroy the total preoccupation that so many have with the moment and replace that with a deep concern for the future. Not only must we do that among the members of our race as a whole but we must also make sure that the adherents of our own Racial Loyalist cause do not fall victim to a similar myopia. It is all too easy to become embroiled in the momentary trappings of one's own personal trials and tribulations while losing sight of the eternal struggle for our kind. We continue that present course at our extreme peril. We must instead keep our eye on the goal and not let it stray onto trivial irrelevancies. That includes the relative irrelevancies of our own personal lives. Rather we must always subordinate the ego to the eternal, the "I" to the "we" of our Racial Life. It is the *team* that matters most and our victory for that team.

Whether we win or lose the struggle to save our Racial Life depends entirely on us. It does not depend on the Jews and their power, the racial traitors of our own race, or any other factor. This is because we are the ones whose burden it is to alter the present course of history from one of White downfall to one of White resurgence. Thus it is up to *us* to stir our race into action for itself; it is up to *us* to rouse it from its heavy slumber. It can be done and it will be done so long as we go all out for our victory and refuse anything less. We must end the unwarranted despair and defeatism that has existed amongst so many of us, a despair and defeatism that has only sapped our needed energy and paralyzed us from engaging in constructive action. We must instill a new spirit and a new hope that the present genocidal, anti-white order can and will be toppled. The Racial Loyalist Party is the herald of that new spirit. Racial Loyalty is the herald of that hope.

Every day that is spent on matters not having to do with the fight for our White Race is a wasted day and brings us that much closer to our racial demise. No more must we be distracted by mere side issues that have nothing to do with our racial future. No more can we avoid

the issue of race, in deference to the norms of the present artificial society, as race is the only true measure of value that there ever was, whether in a macro or micro sense. Nor can there be anymore placing of our hopes in the actions of governments that are obviously hostile to our Racial Life. The power of those governments must rather be *destroyed*, not propped up by the subsidy of those who should know better. Those governments are responsible, after all, for the millions of our people being murdered, beaten, robbed, and raped at the hands of the non-white savages since it was those governments that allowed and encouraged them to invade our countries in the first place and which continue to do so today. They are responsible for all of the misery that our people have suffered as a result. Every cry of pain, every drop of blood shed by our people at the hands of the non-white races must be laid at the door of those traitor governments that made all of that possible. They must go so that our race may live.

We can take solace in the fact that our relentless opposition to the non-white invasion of our territories puts us already within the solid embrace of the masses whom we must win. The masses have always hated the non-white invasion and have always wondered why “their” ostensibly “white” government has not only let it happen but encouraged and facilitated it. The answer to that question, of course, is that the White people in power are *traitors* to their own White Race, traitors who have sold out the future of their own people for the cash given to them by the business interests who want the cheap non-white labor and because they are likewise slaves to their Jewish masters and the liberal democratic mentality. Thus our fanatical opposition to the non-white invasion accomplishes two very important things for us. First, it wins the support of the masses who not only *instinctively* disdain the invasion of their territory by different races but who also hate it for the clear and undeniable damage that it has done to their society and second, it undermines the base of support for the racially treasonous governments which it is our task to ultimately supplant. By our confronting the immigration (invasion) issue hard, the masses will thus throw their support behind us Racial Loyalists who stand against the invasion and they will also increasingly oppose the treasonous governments who are responsible for it. We thus win the support of the masses at the expense of the very forces that are responsible for

their plight. We become increasingly strong while the traitor governments become progressively weak until the day comes when we become the government ourselves.

Our opposition to the so-called "immigration" problem is thus one of the most effective means that we have of winning the masses to our cause. Every worker who loses his job to a lower-paid "immigrant," every victim of crime at the hands of an "immigrant," and every citizen who looks with alarm upon the fall of city after city of his formerly great country to the so-called "immigrants" is already with us in spirit and need only join with us in practice. Every patriot who hates the takeover of his country by the non-white hordes is a Racial Loyalist who simply needs to be brought to terms with that fact. Patriotism and Racial Loyalty thus become one and the same cause in their opposition to the non-white invasion, as they should have always been in the first place. Resistance to the non-white invasion places patriotism in the service of Racial Loyalty where it belonged all along. It is, after all, loyalty to our kind that compels our resistance to the invasion of our land, now as in times past.

In America especially, it is government policy that our White Race be turned into a minority as soon as possible and done so regardless of the harm to our kind that will ensue. Millions of our people hate that policy and only await the creation of a true and effective opposition to it. There are few things that are more basic in this world than the instinctive opposition of every creature to the invasion of its own territory. It is that opposition which we Racial Loyalists must build, extol, and represent. No one who hates all the crime committed by these "immigrants" (invaders) can deny the correctness of the Racial Loyalist struggle to free the land from their grip. No one who finds himself in a land that has become foreign to him due to the non-white invasion can deny that only Racial Loyalty can restore the land to what he once held dear. The traitors in power are of no help to him; after all, they are the ones who caused the misery to happen in the first place. Rather, only those who opposed the invasion all along retain the will and the credibility to put an end to it.

In times of old, nations fielded armies to thwart the invasion of their territories by other peoples and races. Today, however, the governments that rule over our White people actively *assist* the

conquest of their own people by the non-white hordes. If that is not treason, it is difficult to conceive of what would be, and our opposition to that treason is both patriotic and Racial Loyalist in the most basic sense of all since it is the invasion of our country that we oppose. We hate the government that has betrayed our kind. We hate the government that has opened our borders to our despoilment. We hate the government that brings in non-white “refugees” by the millions until we ourselves become foreigners in our own country. We hate the government that has caused our women to be raped, our children to be beaten, and our elderly to be robbed. We hate the government that siphons off our hard-earned wealth and gives it to our invaders. We hate the government that forces us to learn the language of our invaders, to be sensitive to their “needs,” and to vacate our neighborhoods that have become cesspools due to their presence. We hate the government that has foisted inferior non-white “cultures” upon us that are grotesquely alien to that of our own and would attack the way of life that we hold dear. We hate the government that would rabidly insist to us that all races and cultures are “equal” to one another regardless of the objective facts and when that is contrary to everything we know and observe from our own personal experiences. We hate the government that would tell us that “minority rights” are a precious thing when our people are the *majority* but would then propound “majority *rule*” to us after it has caused us to become a minority. We hate the government that would actually tell us with a straight face that our White Race must make way for the non-white invaders in our own land, that it is our duty, somehow, that we accommodate the theft of all that is ours on this earth. We hate the government that would tell us that it is wrong of us that we would want a land of our own, that we would want to preserve the basis for our own existence. We hate the government which would deny that our race has value and would allow the lowest of savages to take what is rightfully ours. Yes, our struggle against the non-white invasion is a powerful gateway to the hearts and minds of our people! We are both racially loyal and patriotic by opposing the invasion of our country. We are patriots in the face of the government treason. Our loyalty to our race and the country it occupies are joined together by our resistance to that treason and the evils it has wrought. With our resistance to the

non-white invasion, it is understood that *we* are the true patriots, not the traitors who brought it about.

Thus again and again we must denounce the non-white invasion. We must be seen as the only real force against it. The politicians in power must be called the traitors that they are, along with the judges who sickeningly declare that our invaders have “rights” and who likewise foist them upon us. The entire government is hopelessly corrupt, its “Supreme Court” a sick farce, and nothing it does must be given any kind of support whatsoever. There must be no sparing of our criticism, no moderation of our wrath for what they have done. There must instead be our battle of total good against their total evil, racial loyalty against racial treason, here as everywhere else. The masses only understand black and white; they do not appreciate the nuances in between and they never will. It is the Racial Loyalist who is the true American, Swede, Romanian, and so forth because it is the Racial Loyalist who fights to preserve the country for the people who built it in the first place. It is the Racial Loyalist who, because he is loyal to his kind, stands against the treason of any and all governments. He associates the non-white invasion with those governments because they are responsible for it. Thus hatred for the invasion and hatred for the government that cause it become one and the same sentiment as is only right, and the way is paved for the replacement of that government with one that is actually loyal to the race it would lead into the future.

As for hatred itself, whoever came up with the idea that it is morally wrong to hate was either a fool or a genius, a fool because no social change is ever possible *without* hatred or a genius because the inculcation of the belief that hatred is wrong in your foes is a sure way to defeat any chance that their fight to change things will ever succeed. It is thus little wonder then why the traitor governments of the world rail against “hate”: their intent is obviously not a well-meaning concern for our happiness but rather is calculated to destroy the vital passion that is so critical to the success of those who would end their hideous rule and save their own White Race from destruction in the process. They want to destroy the very emotion that is needed to mobilize our White people against their racial downfall in this world. Thus when they attack “hate,” what they are really doing is

saying to our White people: “surrender, give up the fight for your existence, and let your race become extinct.” Their attack upon “hate” is thus a cruel poison in itself, a poison that destroys the vital urge of our White people to defend themselves, an urge that hatred is so necessary to produce.

When it comes to the non-white invasion of our territories specifically, no people in the history of the world ever rightly loved its *invader* and nor of course should we. Rather, hatred is the natural emotion that arises in the invaded people’s breast and it arises in order to preserve that people. Thus, not only must we Racial Loyalists hate but it is important to the continued existence of our race that there be a lot *more* of that emotion, not less, in the race that we would save. Again, to deprive the White man of hatred for what is happening to him in this world—for his cultural, genetic, and biological annihilation in fact—is to take from him one of the emotions that he desperately needs in order to turn his situation around. He *needs* to hate his dispossession as a race if that dispossession is to have any chance of being brought to an end. Without hatred for the wrong that is being done to our kind, he will not be able to end that wrong. Instead of being foolish enough to agree with our foes’ propaganda that hatred is bad, we should thus hate them all the more for it! Like any other emotion, hatred exists for a reason; namely, to assist the survival of our kind. We, like every other creature, should love that which is beneficial to that survival and hate that which isn’t. It is thus no more wrong for us to hate than to love and vice versa. The idea that hatred has to be “taught” is kind of a silly joke; rather, hatred comes naturally to all animate creatures as a means of preserving themselves and their kind from harm. Bees and wasps, for example, do not sting out of love. Dogs do not growl and cats do not hiss out of love. A crab on a sandy beach does not raise its claws or a scorpion raise its stinger out of love. Nor is it Man’s nature to be a silly lovomonger when that which he holds dear is threatened. Instead, hatred comes naturally to him for his own preservation. Indeed, if he did not hate, his preservation would not be possible. Hatred is simply a self-defense mechanism and has its value accordingly. If our White Race would deprive itself of hatred for its present plight, it would, in time, deprive itself of its very existence.

It is not some kind of coincidence that the only hatred that is attacked by the Jewish controlled mass media and government today happens to be the hatred imputed to the White Racial Loyalist. That is because, again, the intent is to divest us of the very weapon we need to combat our racial downfall. We are like a tiger that they would like to de-fang and de-claw, the result being an organism that has utterly no chance of continuing to live. Yes, we love our race but love alone does not produce the energy, ferocity, and tools we need to defeat the genocide of our kind. There is more defiance in hatred than in love for example and when love sometimes finds itself exhausted in the struggle for our kind, hatred has the energy to continue the fight. Both emotions thus have their place in our cause; indeed they are both necessary and vital. Love forms the basis for our cause itself while hatred is the great defender and advancer of that basis. It is thus a great error for us to fall into the trap of agreeing with the propaganda of our foes that hatred itself is bad. Rather, it is the *self*-hatred of our White Race that is bad, while the hatred of White people for the genocide of their kind is *good*. The more hatred for the genocide, the better. The more hatred for the non-white invasion of our territories, the better. The more hatred for interracial breeding, the better. The more hatred for each and every social, political, judicial, and every other condition that is destroying our culture, genes, and lives, the better. There is simply no such thing as saving a race from destruction without hating that which is responsible for bringing on that destruction. To hell then with the inane propaganda of our foes that would render the White man a mere sheep unable to resist his being shorn at will until the day comes when his foes are ready to slaughter him outright. Rather, hatred is a powerful fuel that, along with love, will drive our engine forward to victory. There is no such thing as a sane creature that welcomes the destruction of its kind; rather it *hates* it, as it should.

Along with our arousing hatred for the non-white invasion, the racially treasonous governments that made it possible, and the situation in which our people find themselves in generally, we must especially work to win the White working people to our cause. It is they from whom revolutions are made, not the comfortable and the rich whose wealth is all too often dependent upon the preservation of

the existing order. We must therefore make a special effort to win over the less affluent to the Racial Loyalist cause. It is they who have suffered the most from the non-white invasion and have the most to gain from its defeat. It is they who have been physically assaulted by the invaders while the rich are able to protect themselves in gated communities. It is they whose neighborhoods have been overrun by the non-whites while the rich are able to price the non-whites out of living in their neighborhoods. It is they whose children have been forced to “integrate” with the invaders in public school while the rich are able to send their children to private schools and thus avoid the invaders altogether. It is they who have lost their jobs to the invaders or watched them be “offshored” to non-white countries while the rich are either the ones who do the firing or have the means to make sure that no such firing will affect them. It is they whose wages are depressed by non-white labor. It is they who suffer the most because of “affirmative action” and other anti-white programs designed to give the non-whites employment at their expense. In sum, it is the less affluent who bear the brunt of the non-white invasion and who are thus bound to be our most enthusiastic adherents. The rich can ignore the problem for a long time because they have the means to do so. The poor however have no such luxury. They are the first ones integrated, the first ones physically attacked, and the first ones dispossessed of what little they have. It is thus the poor who are the most receptive to our message and who form the most solid base for its fulfillment. They have little to lose by joining with us and much to gain. Unlike the rich, they realize how thoroughly anti-white the present society truly is because they are the ones who have suffered the most in that society. They are the ones least contaminated by the liberal democratic mentality because it is they who have had to live the most with its actual consequences.

It has also always been the White poor who have been wrongly blamed for the alleged sins of the White rich, “oppressors” being made out of those White people who never had any power to “oppress” anybody in the first place. So, there is again much for them to be angry about. The White poor never owned any black slaves, for example, and thus resent being blamed for an institution that they had nothing to do with. Indeed, it was the White poor who were *hurt* by

Negro slavery and were maimed and killed in hugely disproportionate numbers in the war that put an end to it in America. When the anti-white news media seeks to instill guilt in White people for Negro slavery, it totally ignores the fact that the vast majority of White people never owned any slaves in the first place and thus the entire guilt racket over slavery is based on a false premise. Furthermore, in a society where *cash* is deemed to be more important than *race*, our White poor find themselves devalued and will naturally be receptive to a movement that puts an end to that situation. At present, for example, our people are only deemed to be “worth” what their financial income says they are “worth.” A movement that denies such a sick idea, when properly advocated and understood, is sure to gain many supporters among those who have been wronged by it for so long.

Finally, it is also the White poor, especially the so-called “redneck,” who, like no other group anywhere, have been made fun of for sport by the Jewish-controlled mass media. Indeed, hardly a day goes by where poor Whites are not ridiculed, mocked, and otherwise denigrated on the Jewish television set while the non-white races, for their part, are spared such treatment altogether. Slurs and innuendos are cast upon poor Whites that no one would dare cast upon either the poor or the rich of the other races, and their simmering indignation at such unique and undeserved mistreatment will also motivate them to join our ranks. Our poor brethren are like an old workhorse that has been beaten repeatedly over the years without just cause. He takes his beating because he has become accustomed to it and he may even assume sometimes that he deserves it in order to lessen his pain. Give him inspiration and the opportunity to kick his tormenters however, and he will do so. The more that we appeal to that wounded sentiment and be its champions, the more our abused brethren will flock to our banners. Not far beneath the surface of every White man, especially in America, is indignation at his being blamed for almost all of the wrongs of the world for which he had little or no part. The more that we tap into that indignation, and provide its solution, the more successful we will be. The problem is not that White people are responsible for the ills of the world; it is that they have let themselves be *blamed* for them. If we destroy that blame, our people will begin looking out for their own best interests once again as they should

have done all along. The indignation of our people will only grow in the future as it becomes increasingly clear that it is *supremacy* over us that the non-white invaders want, not “equality.” We obviously need that realization to come before it is too late. “Equality” itself between different races within the same State is an impossible concept. It is against what Nature ordains, which is that each race advance its own interests to the best of its ability. Thus the non-white races cannot help but recreate our society in their own image if we let them do it, just as our society reflects our own image as a people when we are racially loyal, in power, and free from Jewish mind manipulation through a mass media.

What we must especially do is excise the cancer of “White guilt” from our racial body. That can only be done though through our attacking that (false) guilt on a constant basis and from all directions, our adjusting our attacks upon it depending upon how badly the cancer is infesting the particular person in question. For example, if we are addressing what is commonly called a “flaming liberal,” we must naturally adjust our attack on his misplaced guilt differently than if we were addressing someone with a much more minor case of guilt. Our brethren are infected with the cancer of liberal democracy to varying extents. Accordingly, we must address that infection as it presents itself in each person. That said, much of that which passes for allegiance to liberal democracy is based more upon a mere herd instinct to fit in with the present order of things than upon any actual reflection as to whether liberal democracy itself, including its sick purveyance of White guilt, is logical, reasonable, or just. Rather, the people go along with the cancer because that is the way of things they have grown accustomed to and because it is expected of them, not because they have actually brooded in depth upon the matter or even thought about it at all. When they are asked by pollsters for their opinions on various matters, they usually give the answers that are *expected* of them, not what they themselves in their heart of hearts believe. Indeed, often times the “available” answers provided by the pollster will not even include their actual beliefs and so they are relegated to choosing only that which comes *closest* to them, if that. Thus the supposed opinions of the people are boxed into only those categories that the liberal democratic society itself approves of. Give

the people a choice though that goes against those pre-fabricated categories and they will take it, provided that those who expound that choice have the energy, courage, and strength of will necessary to impress upon the people the fact that the current order of things is capable of being changed and that they are the ones who will do it. The people thus only take for granted that which is *allowed* to be taken for granted. On the other hand, if a determined, dedicated, and disciplined force presents itself and attacks the status quo at its very root, the illusion of a permanent state of affairs will be dissipated and great change can follow. We Racial Loyalists must ever be cognizant of that fact; what seems today to be a strong and indelible order of things only *appears* as such and it only appears as such because we ourselves have not yet created the force that is necessary to make it appear otherwise. As always, it is up to us to create conditions where the resurgence of our kind is deemed to be *possible*. The perception of *possibility* has to come before it can become *reality*.

Nowhere is all of this more true than when it comes to the non-white invasion of our countries: the masses are against the invasion all the way but their true sentiments are misrepresented and unrepresented by the supposed “public opinion” poll; furthermore, they only resign themselves to the idea that the invasion cannot be stopped because no force has yet appeared that seems capable of stopping it or being willing to do so. The controlled news media crows that the people are all in favor of the browning, blackening, and yellowing of the country because that is what it wants the people to *accept*, not because it is true. The media seeks to *create* opinion, not report it. Everything that is harmful to our White Race is promoted, everything that is beneficial is chastised, and so the people keep their mouths shut as to what they really think and even suppress their own thoughts within themselves as well. Everyone assumes that his neighbor is fine with the non-white invasion because the media reports that everyone is fine with the non-white invasion! Instead, the great majority of our people are against it and only pretend otherwise outside the privacy of their homes or outside the privacy their own thoughts.

It is like the “Emperor and his new clothes” story where everyone assumes that the emperor indeed has clothes on *in public* but who

say to *themselves* with great concern that they can't see any clothes on him at all. However, when the innocent child points his little finger at the emperor and declares that the emperor is indeed naked, then and only then do the masses declare the same. The idea that no political party can be elected on an anti-non-white invasion platform is thus total nonsense. Instead, such a party will almost certainly *win* provided that the message is presented the right way by the determined, dedicated, and disciplined force we have discussed, by our Racial Loyalist Party that has the will to win. The worst thing we can do is buy into the propaganda of our enemies that the masses are against us and irremediably so. That is not the case because if we change the reality that they see on the ground, we will change their sentiments bound up with that reality as well. In other words, the people's sentiments today, and even their actions flowing from those sentiments, are only a reflection of the contours of the present world in which they find themselves; namely, a world in which White people are conditioned to acquiesce in their own downfall. However, if through our own actions we can provide our people with a wholly different scenario, one of White *resurgence* instead of downfall, their sentiments and their actions will be adjusted likewise. In short, whatever the people think and do in regards to their racial future today is by no means fixed in stone; it can be changed if we impel it to do so. A people that has been conditioned to acquiesce in its downfall can be conditioned to fight it instead. It only needs the existence of an effective force that would cause its sentiments and subsequent actions to shift in a different direction.

The masses are in fact fickle in nearly everything they say and do. They go with whatever is perceived to be the ascending force in society and merely ride the waves that others have made. They by no means have deep attachment to racial integration; in fact, the undeniable flight of White people from their own neighborhoods whenever the other races move in proves very much to the contrary. They by no means have deep belief that the intermarriage of the races is morally acceptable; rather, they only say that racial intermarriage is morally acceptable to the pollsters because they are afraid that they might be chastised for thinking otherwise and even exposed as a "racist," a word they have been conditioned to disdain. They by no

means feel comfortable about the prospect that White people will be turned into a minority population in what was once their own country; rather, they go along with that prospect because they do not perceive of what other choice they have. They have thus been conditioned to *avoid* thinking racially, to *avoid* any value judgments (and hopes) in their own race's favor, and yet an underlying discomfort with the way things are remains all the same. It is our task as Racial Loyalists to make that *discontent* fashionable, to ride *that* wave, to evoke those sentiments in our White people that have long been oppressed and suppressed, to, in sum, condition our people to stand *for* their own kind and no longer avoid that which is necessary to save it. That includes total and avowed support for our Racial Loyalist Party. *Every single attitude and action that we hate in our White Race today can be brought to an end; that fact alone should give us tremendous confidence and hope for the future.* We only need openly confront and attack the racially treasonous order with full force and provide our people with an alternative that is not only effective, but which meets their innermost, unleashed desires. Those people who appear to be hostile to the Racial Loyalist cause are really those who have been given no incentive, inspiration, or vision to be otherwise. Their sentiments merely conform to the artificial contours of the world in which they currently find themselves; it is up to us to demonstrate that other contours are possible.

Above all, it is vital that we succeed in assembling *crowds* of our White brethren and win them over to the cause of Racial Loyalty through the implementation of those principles contained within *The Psychology of Crowds* ("The Crowd") by Gustave LeBon. The psychological wisdom contained within that book needs to be understood, embraced, and utilized by the leadership if we are to prevail.

Today the White masses know that which the television set tells them; tomorrow they must know that which *we* tell them. Only through our direct contact with the people can they be won to the Racial Loyalist cause, the cause of their own preservation and betterment in this world. Mass oratory and mass spectacle are the keys to success; we need excellent public speakers far more than we need excellent writers and we need mass rallies and demonstrations far more than

we need mass internet presence. There is simply no substitute for contact with our people face to face, eye to eye, and mouth to ear in their own communities, at their own workplaces, and in their own streets. Unless the particular written article in question is calculated to motivate and assist our adherents in waging the struggle for the survival of their race in public, or to provide them with the necessary knowledge that forms the basis for that struggle, it is essentially a waste of effort. Our race needs mass *activism*, not ink that is put on paper or text that is added to a computer screen merely for its own sake. Racial Loyalty is not an end in itself; rather it is a *means* that it is our task to fulfill. Our devotion to our own kind does not mean much unless it is put into *action* in the struggle for our Racial Life; it is only put into that action when we involve our *race* in that struggle. The struggle for our Racial Life cannot be isolated from the race for which it struggles; its Life can only be secured through its acquiescence of that Life!

We live today at a time of extreme moral weakness, cowardice, and resignation when it comes to our White people in any and all respects. It will take superhuman effort on our part to overcome that weakness, that cowardice, and that resignation. We must practically be White supermen among the moral cripples that our people have become, and we must remain so until they have regained the moral strength that they have lost. They must be brought to the realization that they need no longer be passive in the face of the non-white encroachment and aggression, that our White Race can, should, and must stand up for itself. This is yet another reason why our constant assertion in public is so vital. It is far better to possibly die as a free man in the titanic struggle for our people's survival than to live as a cowardly slave, idly watching our people cease to exist before our very eyes while going along with the present criminal order of things that is causing that destruction. Instead we must lift our voices everywhere in resistance, come what may. We must be heroes for our people until the day comes when they themselves look upon us as their heroes too. Only then will our people flock to our banners.

It is thus our idealism that must sustain us, both in the best of times and in the worst of times. Just as the race comes before any individual, the race comes before any individuality, including that of

our own. Our willingness to subordinate ourselves, as well as put our own necks on the line for the good of the cause, is directly proportional to our chances of achieving success. We must always be aware of that fact and proceed accordingly, for otherwise all of our efforts will ultimately be in vain. It is only by his personal sacrifices for the greater good of his White Race that the Racial Loyalist can find his glory in this world, knowing that, through his sacrifices and that of his comrades, his race did not die. We must be soldiers for our White *Race* just as fervently as the soldier who fights for his *country*. Indeed, there is no rational argument as to why we Racial Loyalists should be unwilling to make just as many sacrifices for our race as the soldier who fights for his country, our race being our *people* and representing everything that we love. No mere intellectual theorizing or gossip can ever match the importance of the actual battle for the hearts and minds of our people and our willingness to lay down our lives for that people. If our cause would ever forget this, it may as well also forget prevailing in its struggle altogether. This world is not for weak and cowardly peoples who would shun even those dangers that are the price of their continued existence and besides, we are the ones who are in the right. No race anywhere is obligated to forfeit the fight for its own existence and nor are we. Rather, our only concern as Racial Loyalists must be that we do that which is necessary to win our race to the cause of its own survival. *That* must be our yardstick by which we measure our actions for our cause, not whether our personal welfare is enhanced thereby. No doubt many of us will suffer in the effort. However, far, far more will suffer if we *don't* make that effort. Indeed, our entire race will be murdered out of existence, literally. Thus what we do today is designed to avoid a much greater harm later on just as men of honor have done throughout history. In that regard, our personal sacrifices for the cause of our racial survival will be no greater in substance than that of the other sacrifices that men have made throughout the eons of time for that which they held dear. It is just that the *stakes* involved are bigger now than ever before for our White people as a whole.

Racial Loyalty is what the cause for the future of our White Race has always been about, even if people called it by other names and thought about it in other ways. Now is the time though to quit calling

our cause anything else or thinking about it in any other way! Racial Loyalty: first, last, and always. Loyalty to our White Race in any and all things and at any and all times. Loyalty to our race before any other loyalty. Loyalty to our blood, the blood that every White man, woman, and child shares. Race before any place or space in this world, every place or space being merely an instrument for the *race*. All proxy terms for Racial Loyalty only distract people, including the masses, from understanding what our cause is truly about, and undermine the strength of our cause in the process. It is *loyalty* to our kind that motivates us to fight for it. It is *loyalty* to our kind that compels us to oppose the non-white invasion of our territory. It is *loyalty* to our kind that compels us to seek a land of our own, free from our cultural, genetic, and biological annihilation at the hands of the other races. It is *loyalty* to our kind that causes the pro-White movement to exist in the first place and without that loyalty, no pro-White movement *could* exist. Thus it is *loyalty* that is the basis for everything that moves us and we must find our strength and our calling in that basis. It is not for our country itself that we fight; it is for our *race* that inhabits the country. It is not for a political system that we fight; it is our *race* that the political system must serve. It is not for a flag that our race must fight; it is for our *race* that our flag must wave. Only when all of this is fully grasped by all those who are dedicated to the preservation of our White Race in this world will our movement garner the raw, instinctive power that is necessary to win.

This is a racial struggle and nothing else. This is a worldwide struggle for our continued racial existence, irrespective of nationality. Indeed, it is time that the word “nationalism” be retired altogether because it is race that unites us, not “nation.” It is the White *Race* that we all share, not a particular “nation,” and we need the power that is inherent in that fact. We are one *race* and always have been, and it is our one *race* that is our power. Our nations are but part of our *race* and it is our *race* that is under attack today all around the world; likewise it is our *race* that we must now defend. Our nations formed out of our *race*, not the reverse, and thus it is our race that must come first. Indeed, as much as we may and do love them as the unique and precious cultural and genetic entities that they have become, all nations are arguably artificial entities in that there are no “national”

distinctions in Nature but only *racial* ones. No national struggle can ever equal the power of racial struggle because it is *race* that distinguishes the life of this world, not “nation.” “Nations” are only part of that which already exists in its superior right: *the race*. Nations can and will continue to form out of an intact White Race, as they have in the past; without an intact White Race though, no “nation” will have any value anymore since its underlying worthwhile basis will have ceased to exist. Thus the victory of our Racial Loyalist struggle is required for the preservation of any worthwhile national existence too and there is no reason for our fellow Racial Loyalists anywhere in this world to continue waging a mere “national” struggle when the struggle *for our White Race* already encompasses that struggle by its very nature. Since our White Race comes first before all things, the Racial Loyalist struggle comes first before all struggles. Since the Racial Loyalist struggle comes before all struggles and includes all that is worthwhile in this world by its very nature, no other struggle is necessary. We preserve our nations within the context of our racial preservation. We struggle for our nations within the struggle for our race. The time has thus come for the replacement of all nationalist or nationalistic parties with that of the Racial Loyalist Party. The time is now for our focus to be placed on *the whole that we are all a part of* instead of placing it upon the mere parts of that whole. Racial Loyalty before national division. Racial Loyalty before national conflicts. Loyalty to the eternal race before loyalty to the transitory nations of that race. Loyalty to our racial river before the mere waves of that river. Loyalty to the whole tree before the mere branches of that tree. Our first loyalty to the genetic reality that distinguishes all life: *the race*. All concepts arrived at by men wither against it. Racial Loyalty triumphs in its wondrous splendor. We fight for our race as every other creature does likewise. Our values derive from that racial basis. That which enables our race to survive is the supreme value. The struggle for our racial existence is the supreme struggle. Only understanding and recognition of that fact can save our race from the annihilation that is currently in store for it under the present order. Only total, unequivocal Racial Loyalty can defeat that order so that our race may live.

Our cause is simple because the preservation and advancement of

the races of life in this world is actually a simple proposition. Only human beings—namely, White people—make the mistake of rendering that which is simple, complicated. All that has ever mattered is that we have a race, that we preserve it, and that we advance it in all things and at all times, including the quality of life of its members. Once that is clear, all else follows, including all of our actions. The preservation and advancement of our race is good. The degeneration and destruction of our race is bad. Nothing else ever mattered and nothing else ever will. Now is the time to fight with all of our purpose, fervor, and love for the victory of this, Nature's will. All beauty, decency, and sheer survival for our people rests on our doing so. There is no more time to lose. Only through a united race can our White people survive and have worthwhile lives indefinitely into the future. Only through a united Racial Loyalist Party, unswerving in its mission and tireless in its energy, can we bring about that united race. One race and one Party to save that race; one Racial Life and one Party that fights for that Life. There is the dynamic that can and will reverse the current downfall of our race; there is the dynamism that will reassert the raw instinct for self-preservation that Nature has bestowed upon us as upon her other creatures. Our skin is our uniform and we are loyal to that uniform. The issue is that loyalty and no other. Let that fact be trumpeted in every public square; let loyalty to our White Race face its enemy, racial treason, in open combat from now on, permanently. May all White men, women, and children now be forced to decide whether they are loyal or traitorous to their kind and may it be up to us to compel that choice! May we make the epithet "race traitor" the most horrible of all accusations. May we demand loyalty in both word and deed. The struggle for our very existence is upon us whether we would will it or not. The only way that we can prevail in that struggle is through a Party that proclaims and avows that struggle for existence totally, without reservation, without distractions, and without compromise. No longer must the mere trappings of our racial existence come before that racial existence itself. No longer must we miss the forest for the trees when it is our entire (racial) forest that is on fire! Our race is in the predicament that it is in today because those who were loyal to it failed to make that loyalty the only issue. That must change, now and forever, if we mean

for our race to live. When a race is threatened with destruction, the only way to end that threat is for a movement to form that opposes that destruction through every word and deed available to it. Half-measures, on the other hand, cannot and will not work. Unless these facts are recognized and heeded, no preservation of our kind is possible and we can forget about the salvation of that which we love. For the sake of our children, we must do much better.

Everything else that we have tried in the past has failed to turn back, let alone defeat, the threat to our racial existence. No fragmented “coalition” of innumerable groups with innumerable names, divided worldwide and without any kind of plan for success, is capable of saving our kind. It behooves all of us then to join together now as one Racial Loyalist Party, as the Racial Loyalists that we all are, and do something that is actually capable of avoiding the fate that is presently in store for us. The field is ours for the taking if only we have the courage and the will to grab it. Our people are ripe for the Racial Loyalist message, so long as we bring it to them as we must!

Let then the Racial Loyalist Party form everywhere that our White people live, putting this manifesto into action. Let us take back our neighborhoods, our cities, our States, and our countries. We have nothing to lose but the prospect of our racial demise. We have a race to win. Racial Loyalists of the world, unite!

For Our Folk!

(The Racial Loyalist Anthem)

O Racial Loyalists, will you save your world?
Will you stand up for your Folk
Will you have your banners unfurled?

Will your truth break through the lies?
As the night gives way to sunrise?
Will your hearts be filled with joy
Having won your freedom?

Will your children one day honor your hallowed name?
Will they look upon your deeds
Shrouded everlastingly in fame?

Will the streets be safe for all?
Will the traitor order fall?
Will the land be of their own
Free from all tyrants?

Will our brethren join together finally as one?
There are no borders 'tween our blood
The age of strife is done!

The bond of blood is true
Unlike the cauldron's brew
Love is loyalty and loyalty is love!
For Our Folk! For Our Folk! Folk! Folk!

Recommended Reading

Brinton, Crane	<i>The Anatomy of Revolution</i>
Bristow, Kyle	<i>White Apocalypse</i>
Codreanu, Corneliu	<i>For My Legionaries</i>
Coulter, Ann	<i>Adios, America!</i>
Davis, Jefferson	<i>The Rise and Fall of the Confederate Government</i> (in two volumes)
de Gobineau, Arthur	<i>On the Inequality of the Human Races</i>
Degrelle, Leon	<i>Hitler Democrat</i>
Duke, David	<i>My Awakening</i>
Ford, Henry	<i>The International Jew</i> (in four volumes)
Francis, Sam	<i>Race and the American Prospect</i>
Goad, Jim	<i>The Redneck Manifesto</i>
Hale, Matthew	<i>Ending White Slavery</i>
Hitler, Adolf	<i>Mein Kampf</i>
Kemp, Arthur	<i>March of the Titans: A History of the White Race</i>
Klassen, Ben	<i>The Little White Book</i>
Klassen, Ben	<i>Nature's Eternal Religion</i>
Klassen, Ben	<i>The White Man's Bible</i>

LeBon, Gustave	<i>The Psychology of Crowds</i>
Luther, Martin	<i>On the Jews and their Lies</i>
Piper, Michael	<i>Confessions of an Anti-Semite</i>
Putnam, Carleton	<i>Race and Reason</i>
Putnam, Carleton	<i>Race and Reality</i>
Reed, Douglas	<i>The Controversy of Zion</i>
Rittenhouse, Stan	<i>For Fear of the Jews</i>
Rockwell, George	<i>Legal, Psychological, and Political Warfare</i>
Rockwell, George	<i>White Power</i>
Roper, Billy	<i>Hasten the Day</i>
Simpson, William	<i>Which Way, Western Man?</i>
Taylor, Jared	<i>Paved with Good Intentions</i>
Taylor, Jared	<i>White Identity</i>
Tedor, Richard	<i>Hitler's Revolution</i>
White, William	<i>The Centuries of Revolution</i>